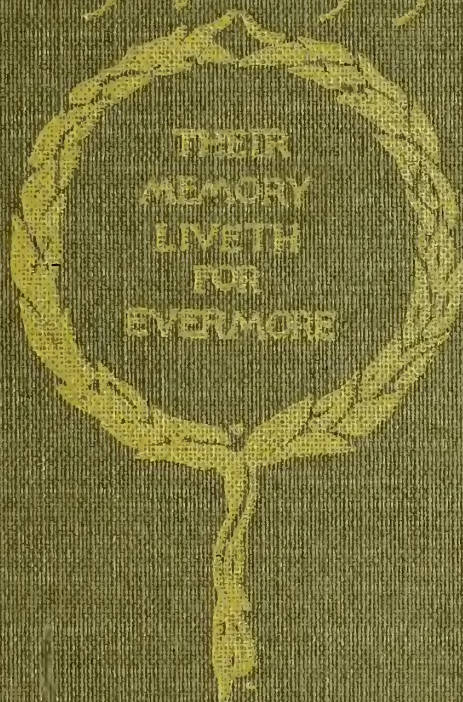


ROLL OF HONOUR

ARBROATH & DISTRICT

1914 - 1919




R. 30. a

National Library of Scotland



B000502327





Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2013



“Some corner of a foreign land.”

Rupert Brooke.

ROLL OF HONOUR

ARBROATH AND DISTRICT

1914 : 1919

SECOND EDITION.



PRINTED AND PUBLISHED BY T. BUNCLE & CO.,
MARKET PLACE, ARBROATH.

THANKFULLY, proudly, lovingly, we, People of Arbroath, have made this Roll wherein are inscribed the names of those our brothers who have died in a great cause.

They who are in this Book enrolled are set apart from those who have received all other battle honours by that frontier which runs through the Valley of the Shadow ; by that No-Man's Land which divides the Battlefields from the Threshold of Valhalla and the Fields of Elysium : for herein are to be found those only who, having paid the highest price, have earned the highest reward.

Far be it from anyone by lightest word or thought to dim the lustre of those shining honours worthily conferred by men ; of which the foremost is that Cross bestowed " For Valour " only, which whoso wins and wears is ever after regarded by his fellows as ennobled : still less would one detract from the fair renown of those who have yielded up agility of limb or clearness of sight or health or vigour that their country might gain in like measure as they sacrificed.

But, high above all, enthroned like Cherubim in the superior galleries, are they who gave all that was theirs to give ; and so giving, have gained that which whosoever will gain must give and suffer as they gave and suffered—that peace which passeth all understanding : who, having " outsoared the shadow of our night " and passed beyond all earthly dignities, have assuredly received the freedom of that city whose builder and maker is God.

Ye lie, ye lads of ours, in Flanders, in Artois and in Picardy, where from your dust, mingled with that of the heroes of Crécy and

Agincourt, shall grow lilies upon whose petals will be written "Faithful unto Death" in characters of gold ; in Palestine, where your bones share with the dauntless Crusaders, with Abraham and with David and the prophets and righteous men of old, that place of holiest sepulture ; your graves are on the rocky hillsides in rugged Macedonia, whither ye had gone, like Saint Paul before you, "assuredly gathering that the Lord had called him," to help the afflicted and to rescue the oppressed ; ye rest in the land in the Middle of the Rivers, where the sun rose on the morning of Time and God saw everything that He had made, and, behold, it was very good ; deep in the dim silences of the mighty ocean ye sleep until the sea shall give up its dead.

But the memory of your unfaltering courage and your unswerving faithfulness shall live for evermore.

"THEY GO FROM STRENGTH TO STRENGTH."

Words by
AGNES LINDSAY CARNEGIE.

Music by
TOM ADAMSON, L.R.A.M.

1. Lord, God of Hosts, with - in Thy wing-ed glo - ry, Stand purged by

fire our ar-mies that have passed; Each man his place in

shin ing garb im - mor-tal, Counts it all gain to be A - live at last.

- 2 Lord God of Heaven, who watched Thy soldiers falling,
Weary, and worn, and wounded in the strife;
Thou who saw all—the sacrifice, the sorrow—
Now hast Thou called Thy sons to perfect life!
- 3 Lord God of Battles, earthly life dies fighting;
Peace follows pain, as night is killed by day;
And Thy true soldiers, who, like Christ, are victors,
Deem all attained who conquer in the fray.
- 4 Lord God Almighty, Thy Son's mother quailing,
Sank 'neath the cross—her dear Son crucified!
But at His tomb an angel voice triumphant
Broke the deep gloom—"Arise, glorified!"
- 5 Lord God our Father, gather in Thy mercy
All these Thy sons and those who love them here;
Then when the Last Post sounds on life's grim battle
Show us Thy Heart, Lord, banishing all fear

A.L.C.

ROLL OF HONOUR

L-CPL. R. L. BANNERMAN, B.W.



LANCE-CORPORAL ROBERT L. BANNERMAN, Black Watch, twenty-seven years of age, son of John Bannerman, 21 Fergus Square, Arbroath, was employed, before joining the army, as a blacksmith with Mr Wilson at Pitscandly, near Forfar. In March 1905 he joined the colours as a private in the Black Watch. He was stationed at Perth, Fort George, and Curragh Camp in Ireland. In February 1907 he went with his regiment to India, and was there stationed at various places, including Peshawar, Sialkote, and Calcutta. He took part in the Coronation Durbar at Delhi, and returned home, time-expired, in December 1912. Being on the reserve he was called up on the outbreak of hostilities and crossed to France almost immediately. He was probably the first Arbroath soldier to fall, as he was killed in action at the battle of the Aisne on the 14th of September 1914. His commanding officer wrote:—"He was killed while controlling the fire of his men with the greatest coolness and disregard of danger. I had always the greatest admiration for him as a fine leader."

PTE. J. SMITH, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JOHN G. SMITH, 1st Black Watch, 41 St Mary Street, Arbroath, thirty-four years of age, was a son of Charles Smith, seaman, 16 Millgate Loan. He married Charlotte Emma Wood, and left two sons. He had been eight years in the army and was a reservist in the Black Watch, which he had joined shortly before the South African War. He served all through that campaign, and concluded an honourable record of service by having awarded to him the South Africa 1901-02 medal, and the medal with four bars for engagements in the Transvaal, Orange Free State, and Cape Colony. At the time he was mobilised for active service, Private Smith was employed with Messrs W. Briggs & Sons, Ltd., at their chemical works, Elliot. He was recalled to the colours on the day that war was declared with Germany, and was among the first to go to France. He took part in the first encounters which British troops had with the enemy, and was killed on the 15th of September 1914 during the memorable retreat from Mons.

PTE. F. ROBERTS, A. & S. H.



PRIVATE FRANK ROBERTS, 2nd Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, was the son of James Roberts, Arbroath. He was thirty-three years of age, and his home was at 45 Millgate Loan. He married Johan Burn, and left two sons and three daughters. Private Roberts joined the army in 1902, and after serving for three years was put on the reserve. He was employed at Millgate Tanwork when he was called up for active service in August 1914. Amongst the first to go to France, he took part in the retreat from Mons, and was killed in action near Lille on the 21st of October 1914. His fate for some time was uncertain. Some months later, however, information was received of his death in a letter from Corporal Dunbar belonging to the same battalion, and who, having been made a prisoner and was then at a camp in Göttingen, Germany, wrote: — "As I do not belong to the same company, I made inquiries, and the statements of men who belong to Private Roberts' section leave no doubt that he met a hero's death near Lille."

PTE. J. S. SMITH, CAMERONS.

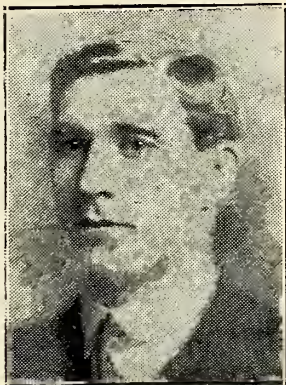


PRIVATE JOSEPH SWANKIE SMITH, 1st Cameron Highlanders, was the son of Charles Smith 8 Marketgate, Arbroath. He was thirty-six years of age and unmarried. He was on the reserve, as he had joined the army during the Boer War, and had served in South Africa, Gibraltar, and Malta. When he was mobilised on the outbreak of war, Private Smith was a factory worker with Messrs David Corsar & Sons, Ltd. He went to France with his battalion in August 1914, and was killed in action at the battle of the Aisne.

PTE. DAVID CHRISTISON, B.W.

PRIVATE DAVID CHRISTISON, 1st Black Watch, was the nephew of James Christison, Iætham Mill, and grandson of Mrs H. Christison, Arbroath. He was twenty-eight years of age, and was employed at Dens Iron Works. He was a reservist, and had served five years in India. He was posted as missing on the 11th of November 1914, and it was afterwards presumed that he had been killed in action on that date.

STOKER ROBERT SMITH, R.N.



1st-CLASS STOKER ROBERT SMITH, H.M.S. Hawke, who was twenty-seven years of age, was the son of William Smith, farmer, East Ward, Carmyllie. He joined the navy in 1906, and was a reservist. In 1910 he was one of the crew of H.M.S. Bedford when that vessel went ashore in Korea Strait, and he very narrowly escaped with his life on that occasion. Stoker Robert Smith was of a very cheery disposition, and was very popular in the service. After leaving the navy and being put on the reserve, he was employed as an attendant in Hawkhead Asylum, near Glasgow. When mobilised on the outbreak of war he joined H.M.S. Hawke, and was lost when that ill-fated vessel was torpedoed on the 15th of October 1914. A brother of Stoker Smith was also in the navy.

PTE. JOHN MITCHELL, B.W.

PRIVATE JOHN MITCHELL, 1st Black Watch, son of Mrs Mitchell, Friockheim, was killed in action during the Mons retreat.

CPL. RITCHIE, BLACK WATCH.

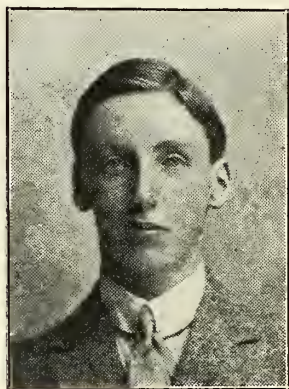


CORPORAL WILLIAM RITCHIE, 1st Black Watch, Anderson's Buildings, Inverkeilor, was the son of James Ritchie, farm griever, Rosehill, and brother of Mrs Ramsay, Bandoch, Inverkeilor. Corporal Ritchie was twenty-four years of age, and unmarried. He was employed as a porter at Arbroath Railway Station, and was a member of the Railway Section of the Arbroath Miniature Rifle Club. In 1911 he joined the army as a private in the 1st Black Watch, and on the outbreak of war he went to France with the first Expeditionary Force from Aldershot. He died of wounds in France on the 15th of October 1914. Corporal Ritchie had six brothers serving.

PTE. CHAS. MACDONALD, B.W.

PRIVATE CHARLES MACDONALD, Black Watch, 3 South Grimsby, Arbroath, twenty-nine years of age, had served in the Royal Highlanders and was called up as a reservist on the outbreak of war. He died in Boulogne on the 7th of November 1914 from wounds received in action.

2nd-LIEUT. WEBSTER, GORDONS.



SECOND-LIEUTENANT JOSEPH F. WEBSTER, Gordon Highlanders, was the second son of Sir Francis Webster of Ashbrook, Arbroath. He was twenty-two years of age, and was at Cambridge when he accepted a commission in the 60th Rifles. He was transferred to the 3rd Black Watch, in which he got his commission and was subsequently attached to the 2nd Gordon Highlanders. After a few weeks' training he was ordered to France, and was killed in an attack on Zaandvoorde Ridge on the 30th October 1914. He was mentioned in despatches for his initiative and gallantry on 26th October. A platoon was driven from its trench. Captain Gordon reported that during the retirement "the men got very much scattered, and many were hit. Taking seven men with him, Lieutenant Webster jumped out from the trench he was in, dashed forward under very heavy fire, rallied the men he could find, and re-occupied the trench. But for his coolness and bravery the enemy might easily have taken the trench and thus made the situation very critical."

PTE. JOHN SMART, GORDONS.

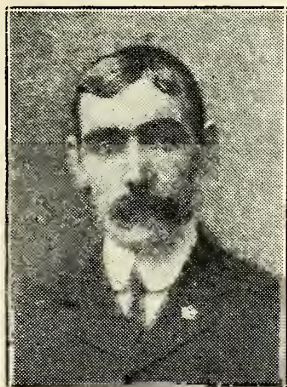


PRIVATE JOHN HAY SMART, 1st Gordon Highlanders, 39 Culloden Road, Arbroath, thirty-two years of age, was the son of Alexander Smart, and of his wife Barbara Finlayson, Muirside, Kinnell, Friockheim. He married Jean Bennet Duncan, and left one daughter. He was employed as a sawyer at the Arbroath Saw-mills. In September 1899 he joined the army as a private in the 1st Gordon Highlanders and was called up as a reservist on the 5th of August 1914. He was then drafted to France, where after only two months' service he died of wounds at Bethune on the 26th of October 1914.

SEAMAN FRANKLIN GRAY, R.N.

SEAMAN FRANKLIN GRAY, Royal Navy, son of Charles Gray, 44 High Street, Arbroath, was on board H.M.S. Monmouth, one of the two cruisers which were lost during the naval engagement off Coronel, Chile, on the 1st of November 1914. He was seventeen years of age, and had been eighteen months in the navy and was registered as a "first-class boy."

PTE. FARQUHAR, CAMERONS.



PRIVATE SAMUEL FARQUHAR, Queen's Own Cameron Highlanders, 9 Millgate Loan, Arbroath, was the son of Andrew Farquhar, 20 Cockburn Street, Falkirk. He was thirty-four years of age, and had married Agnes Coull. He enlisted in the Camerons before the South African War. When called up as a reservist on the 5th of August 1914 he was employed at the Dens Iron Works. Private Farquhar left for France, went through the Mons retreat, and was killed in action on the 2nd of November 1914.

PTE. MITCHELL, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE ROBERT MITCHELL, 1st Black Watch, was the son of James Mitchell and of his wife Margaret Stephen, Castle Street, Frioekheim. He was twenty-five years of age and unmarried. In 1907 he joined the army as a private in the 1st Black Watch. He was on the reserve, and was employed as a bleacher at the outbreak of hostilities. He was killed in action at Zonnebeke on the 11th of November 1914.

L-CPL. DAVID STEPHEN, B.W.



LANCE-CORPL. DAVID M. STEPHEN, A Company of the 1st Black Watch, was the son of George Stephen and of his wife Jessie Moir, 55 Dishland Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-two years of age and unmarried, and was at one time employed as a ploughman at Leysmill. He joined the army as a private in 1910, and had served for four years and been promoted Lance-Corporal when war broke out. He died of wounds on the 2nd of November 1914 at Colchester.

SGT. BROWN, LONDON SCOTTISH

SERGEANT NORMAN M'LEOD BROWN, London Scottish (T.F.), twenty-seven years of age, was a nephew of Mrs Aitken, Sandhutton, Arbroath, with whom he lived for some years. He was in the India Office, and went to France in 1914 as a Corporal, was promoted Sergeant at the front, and at the time of his death had been recommended for a commission. Sergeant Brown was shot by a sniper at Givenchy on the 24th of December 1914, and was buried in the cemetery there.

L-CPL. GLEN, BLACK WATCH.



LANCE-CORPORAL JAMES GLEN, 1st Black Watch, was a son of Joseph Glen, 33 Sidney Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-one years of age, and was unmarried. He was an apprentice turner in the employment of Messrs Douglas Fraser & Sons. He was a well-known footballer, and played in the Arbroath Fairfield Club, and was a member of the team which won the Arbroath and District Cup, the Newgate Cup, and were Melvin League champions in 1911-12. Lance-Corporal Glen was a member of the Territorial Force, having joined in July 1909 as a private in the Third Battalion of the Black Watch (Special Reserve). He was mobilised as a reservist four days after the outbreak of hostilities. He was transferred to the 1st Black Watch, and went to France with that Battalion at the beginning of September 1914. He took part in the battles of the Marne and the Aisne, and came through scathless the historic stand made by the Black Watch in the latter engagement, but fell in action on 31st October 1914 at the first battle of Ypres.

PTE DAVIDSON, SCOTS GUARDS.

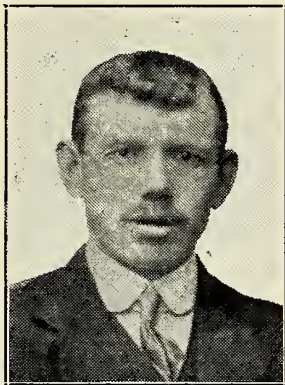


PRIVATE THOMAS B. DAVIDSON, 1st Battalion Scots Guards, was the son of Mrs R. W. Milne, 10 Wallace Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-one years of age, and had just come home from Ontario when war broke out, and he enlisted in the Scots Guards. He was posted "missing" on the 11th of November 1914, and had since been reported killed on that date.

SERGT. DOIG, BLACK WATCH.

SERGEANT DOIG, 1st Battalion Black Watch, whose widow and four children live in Carnoustie, was a son of Sergeant Doig, of the Forfar Town Constabulary. He was a reservist and a police constable. On the 2nd of November 1914 Sergeant Doig was wounded in the shoulder, and advised to go to the base hospital for treatment. When a little distance from the firing line he returned to the trenches for his haversack in which were some souvenirs which he did not wish to lose. As he set foot in the trenches a shell killed him instantaneously.

PTE. LINDSAY, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER LINDSAY, 1st Black Watch, 36 Fergus Square, Arbroath, was the son of James Gunn Lindsay and of his wife Elizabeth Robertson. He was twenty-nine years of age and had married Maggie Collins, and left one son. In 1904 he joined the 1st Black Watch, and was a postman at the Arbroath Post Office when he was called up as a reservist. He took part in the fighting at the Marne, was reported missing on the 11th of November 1914, and was presumed to have been killed in the first battle of Ypres.

SGT. FALCONER, ROYAL SCOTS.

LANCE-SERGEANT WILLIAM FALCONER, Royal Scots, Kinnaird Street, Arbroath, was twenty-nine years of age. He had been in the army for twelve years, during five of which he had served in India. He was wounded at Mons, taken prisoner, and died from his wounds on the 28th of August 1914. News of his death was learned only on the entry of our troops into St Quentin, where he had been detained as a prisoner.

PTE. GRAHAM, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JAMES GRAHAM, 2nd Black Watch, thirty-four years of age, was the son of John and Ann Graham, 14 East Mill Wynd, Arbroath. He married Maria Izatt, who was living at Bareilly, India, at the time of her husband's death. Private Graham joined the 1st Black Watch in 1901, but two years later was transferred to the 2nd Battalion, and went with that battalion to India, where he served for eleven years. He left India in 1914 with the first contingents, and was killed in action on the 15th of November 1914. Private Graham had two brothers serving at the front with the Black Watch, one in the 5th Battalion, and another, who had been wounded, in the 3rd.

PTE. WALTON, ROYAL SCOTS.

PRIVATE ARTHUR WALTON, Royal Scots, twenty-nine years of age, son of Mrs Walton, 75 East High Street, Forfar, was a native of Arbroath. He was married, and was stationed at Devonport when he was called up on the outbreak of war. Private Walton was killed in action in 1914.

COL.-SGT. GLASS, BLACK WATCH



COLOUR-SERGEANT VICTOR GLASS, 5th Black Watch, 30 Union Street, Friockheim, was the son of John Glass and of his wife Isabella Duncan, Westgate, Friockheim. He was thirty-nine years of age, and had married Betsy Reid, and left three sons and three daughters. He joined the army in 1893 and in the Egyptian and South African wars won four medals and bars. When he retired from the army he settled down in his native village working as a railway surfaceman. He was still imbued with the martial spirit, however, and had joined the Volunteers in 1905, and the Territorials on their inception. When war was declared he was one of the first to volunteer for service abroad. While guarding an outpost three of his company had been wounded. The Captain and Sergeant Glass set out with stretchers to bring them in, and on the way the sergeant was shot. He died on the 8th of December 1914 in the hospital at Boulogne. His Captain wrote:—"I can only say that a good, brave man has died fighting bravely and cheerfully for his country."

PTE. G. BELL, BLACK WATCH.



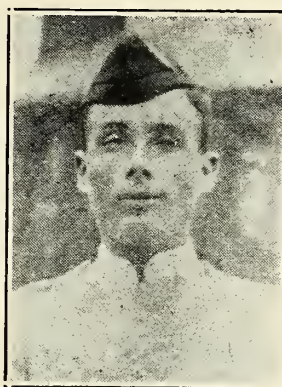
PRIVATE GEORGE BELL, 5th Black Watch, was a son of Enoch Bell, 12 Rosebank, custodian of the Abbey—a well-known townsman who had five sons on active service, four in the army and one in the navy. Private Bell was well known in aquatic circles, and was a member of St Thomas Swimming Club. He was twenty-seven years of age, unmarried, and was the first Arbroath member of the local Territorial Battalion to make the supreme sacrifice. A bleacher at Wardmill Bleachfield with Messrs Wm. Webster & Co., he joined the 5th Black Watch on the 14th of August 1914, and left Broughty Ferry with the Battalion for France in the beginning of November 1914. He was in Captain Duncan's company, and met his death on the 9th of December of the same year, falling a victim to a sniper's bullet as he left a dug-out to carry out an order which he had received from his company officer. The announcement of Private Bell's death was received with deep regret by his soldier companions in France as well as by his many friends in Arbroath.

PTE. MURRAY, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JAMES KNOX MURRAY, 5th Black Watch, was the youngest son of Edward Murray, Glasgow, and of Mrs Murray, stationer, Gardyne Street Frioekheim. He was an apprentice engineer with Messrs Douglas Fraser & Sons, Ltd., Arbroath. He had joined the Territorial Force in 1912 as a private in the 5th Black Watch and after war was declared went with his battalion to France. He had been working in the trenches under the direction of an engineer when a bullet from one of the enemy's snipers struck him in the chest. Lieutenant Bruce-Gardyne, who was near, attended to the wounded lad and had him at once taken back to the aid-post. He was afterwards conveyed to the hospital, where he died on the 5th of January 1915. He was buried at Estaires. Private Murray, who was only nineteen years of age, was a bright, intelligent, cheery-hearted lad. He was a great favourite among his fellows, and the whole village felt keenly the death of the young soldier. His Captain wrote of him in terms of high appreciation.

SGT. J. FOX, BLACK WATCH.

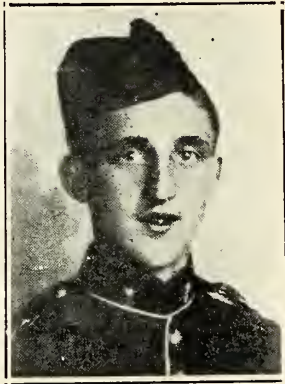


SERGEANT JAMES FOX, 1st Black Watch, 3 Ladyloan, Arbroath, twenty-two years of age, was the son of David Fox, shoemaker, and of his wife Mary Reid. At one time a ploughman at Downfield, Dundee, he joined the Territorials in 1911 as a private in the 1st Black Watch. He was mobilised when war broke out, and from Aldershot he went to France with his battalion in August 1914. Sergeant Fox died of wounds at Choques on the 26th of January 1915.

PTE. WILLIAM CLARK, R.S.F.

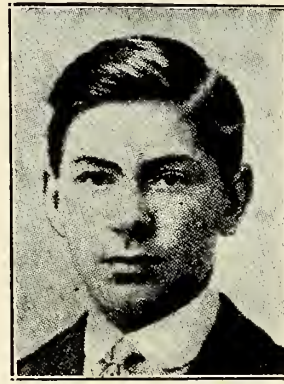
PRIVATE WILLIAM CLARK, 2nd Royal Scots Fusiliers, was the son of George Clark, 31 Ann Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-four years of age, and was a very well-known and popular member in local football circles. Private Clark was supposed to be a prisoner of war, but Sergeant Cairns, who was in the same company and was a prisoner in Mecklenburg, wrote to say that Private William Clark was killed in action on the 30th of October 1914.

PTE. W. CLARK, BLACK WATCH



PRIVATE WILLIAM CLARK, 5th Black Watch, Kinnaird Street, Friockheim, twenty-one years of age, was the son of Mrs Clark, Egypt, Farnell. Previous to enlisting he was an apprentice blacksmith employed by Alexander M'Kay, Friockheim. He was a much-liked man in the village, and had interested himself in many of its organisations. He was a member of the Territorial Force, having joined the Friockheim Company of the 5th Black Watch in 1911, and he went with them to France. On the 5th of February 1915, the day of his death, he was one of a working party behind the lines not more than two hundred yards from the enemy. One of his comrades had been wounded just previously, and Private Clark was attending to him and calling up the stretcher-bearers when he was shot through the head and killed instantaneously. He was buried not far from the place where he fell. Pte. Clark, who was unmarried, was the third of the Friockheim men of his battalion to lay down his life fighting for his King and country.

PTE. J. SMITH, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JOHN SMITH, 5th Black Watch, was the son of John Walker Smith and of his wife Martha Duncan, 9 Barngreen, Arbroath. He was a moulder at the Dens Iron Works and was only eighteen years of age. He joined the Territorial Division of the 5th Black Watch in 1913. On the night of the 6th of February 1915, while the section was going out of the trenches to take up a position as an outpost, Private Smith was wounded, and died on his way to hospital. He was buried by the Chaplain of the Forces beside a comrade from Montrose in a little cemetery about four miles from the place where he fell.

ACTING SGT. MARSHALL. O.G.

ACTING SERGEANT FREDERICK LIVINGSTONE MARSHALL, 1st Coldstream Guards, was the son of H. Marshall, Hull, an old Arbroathian. He had been through the South African War, and held two medals and five bars. He rejoined the colours in August 1914, and was killed in action on the 25th of January 1915.

PTE. H. SAVEGE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE HORATIO SAVEGE, 5th Black Watch, twenty-one years of age, was a son of Thomson Savege, painter and decorator, High Street, Arbroath. He joined the Arbroath High School Section of the 5th Black Watch at the outbreak of war, and went to France in November 1914. When King George visited his army in France in December, Private Savege was one of the two soldiers of the Battalion who were presented to him when he expressed a wish to inspect the winter clothing of the 5th Black Watch. On the 5th of February 1915 he was killed suddenly, and was buried in a beautiful orchard near the place where he fell, amid the roar of artillery from both sides. Captain J. A. Wilson wrote: — "It is a great blow to me to lose such a keen soldier as your son proved himself to be. So pleased was I with his behaviour that I had sent in his name for promotion." Private Savege had three brothers in the army, one of whom, Lieutenant O. F. Savege, was awarded the Military Cross.

PTE. R. JACK, BLACK WATCH.

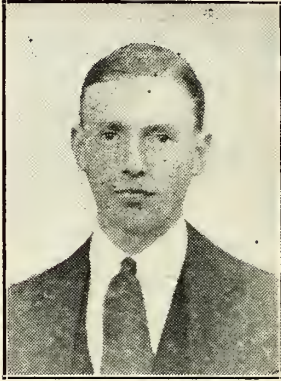


PRIVATE ROBERT L. R. JACK, 5th Black Watch, was the son of John C. Jack and of his wife Helen Blair, 56 Helen Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-one years of age, and was employed at Kelly Bleachfield. He enlisted in August 1914, and went overseas in November. He served in France until the 9th of February 1915, when he was wounded and taken to No. 6 General Hospital. He died there on the 14th of February, and was buried in the cemetery at Merville, near Bethune.

PTE. R. WHITE, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE ROBERT WHITE, 5th Black Watch, nineteen years of age, was the son of Robert White, 21 Ernest Street, Arbroath. He was employed as an iron dresser at Dens Iron Works. He joined the army on the 5th of August 1914 as a private in the 5th Black Watch, and went to France in November. Private White was killed in action in France on the 9th of May 1915—that never-to-be-forgotten day in the annals of the gallant 5th Black Watch.

PTE. DUNDAS, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JOHN MILNE DUNDAS, 5th Black Watch, was the third son of David Dundas, Royston, Arbroath. He was only nineteen years of age and was an all-round athlete. He played in the 2nd XI. of the Arbroath United Cricket Club, and was also a prominent player in the High School football team. Private Dundas was employed as a clerk in a merchant's office in Dundee when war was declared, and he at once gave up his civil work and volunteered for service in the army. Along with many other former pupils of the Arbroath High School he joined the High School Section of the 5th Black Watch in September 1914, and after about a couple of months' training proceeded from Broughty Ferry with the battalion to France. He came uninjured through all the fighting in which the battalion took part during the first months of the war, and was killed in action at the battle of Neuve Chapelle on the 10th of March 1915, while he was engaged with others of his company in digging trenches to secure the advantage gained in the battle.

CPL. EDWIN THOMSON, B.W.

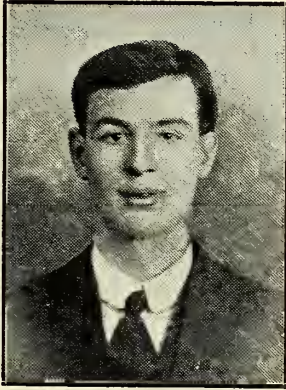


CORPORAL EDWIN THOMSON, 5th Black Watch, was a son of David Thomson and of his wife Mary Ann Jack, 100 High Street, Arbroath. He was thirty years of age and unmarried, and was an assistant in a large drapery firm in London. When home on holiday in September 1914 he joined the 5th Black Watch as a private. He was twice promoted and went to France on the 1st of November 1914. Corporal Thomson died in a field ambulance of wounds received in action at Neuve Chapelle on the 12th of March 1915. His platoon commander said he was a great favourite with them all, and that he was a fine soldier, always ready and willing to do his very best.

PTE. STRACHAN, BLACK WATCH

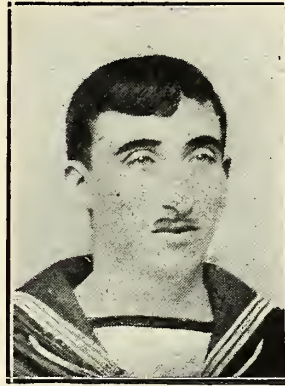
PRIVATE THOMAS STRACHAN, 1st Black Watch, 39 Culloden Road, Arbroath, was thirty-two years of age. He was married and left one child. Private Strachan had served for several years in India and was a reservist. He was killed in action early in the war.

PTE. MELVILLE, BLACK WATCH



PRIVATE WILLIAM G. MELVILLE, 5th Black Watch, was the son of Mrs Mary Melville, 20 Jamieson Street, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age and had nearly finished his apprenticeship as a tailor with Mr C. Y. Myles. He joined the Territorial Force in 1912 as a private in the 5th Black Watch. He left with his battalion for France in October 1914, and was killed in action at Neuve Chapelle on the 10th of March 1915. In writing to his mother, his Captain said:—"I was close beside your son when he was killed. He was out with the working party along with me, was struck through the back of the neck and killed instantaneously. He was my servant for some time, and we always found him a very willing lad. In the trenches he was always very keen on his work, and always cheerful and full of pluck. He was a great favourite amongst the men of his own platoon, and his death will be much regretted by everyone, and especially by myself, as he was at one time in the battalion signallers, and I knew him to be a keen soldier."

A.B. WILLIAM FLEMING, R.N.



ABLE-SEAMAN WILLIAM WILSON FLEMING, H.M.S. "Goliath," who was thirty-two years of age, was the son of John Webber Fleming and of his wife Annie Boyle, 69 Guthrie Port, Arbroath. He married Beatrice Annie Gaynor, and left two sons and one daughter. He joined the navy in 1901, when quite young. Having passed for able-seaman and having served for nearly thirteen years, he joined the Royal Fleet Reserve. For a short time he was an auxiliary postman at Arbroath, but had been transferred to the regular staff at Forfar when war broke out and he was called up. He was lost when H.M.S. "Goliath" was torpedoed in the Dardanelles on the 12th of March 1915.

PTE. ARTHUR, BLACK WATCH.

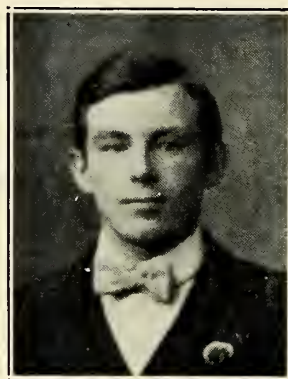
PRIVATE W. ARTHUR, 1st Black Watch, Rossie Street, Arbroath, was thirty-two years of age. He was a reservist, and before the war was employed as a dyeworker in Dundee. Private Arthur was killed in action at Ypres on the 9th of May 1915.

PTE. ALEX. SMITH, CAMERONS.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER SMITH, 4th Cameron Highlanders, nineteen years of age, was the eldest son of James Smith and of his wife Hannah Robertson, Leytonstone, and grandson of Alexander Smith, at one time English Master in the Arbroath High School. He was a clerk in the Peninsular and Oriental Steam Navigation Company. He joined the 4th Cameron Highlanders, and after training at Bedford, went with his battalion to France in February 1915. On the eve of the battle of Neuve Chapelle volunteers for the Machine Gun Section were called for, and Private Smith was one of the men to respond for this dangerous duty. In its discharge he was severely wounded in the right shoulder and lung, and was brought into hospital on Thursday, 11th March. On Monday he was sufficiently strong to dictate a letter home, but the chaplain's warning note at the end helped to prepare his parents for what was to follow. He died the same night, the 15th of March 1915, and was buried in the Communal Cemetery at Merville.

PTE. D. LAMB, BLACK WATCH.

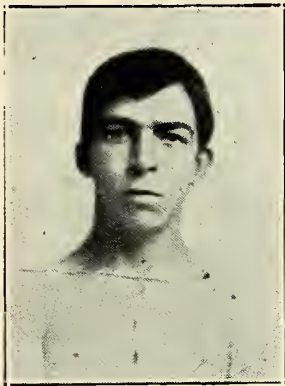


PRIVATE DAVID LAMB, 5th Black Watch, was the son of Robert Lamb and of his wife Betsy Orrock, 3 Lillies Wynd, Arbroath. He was twenty years of age, and was formerly an irondresser in the employment of the Keith & Blackman Company, Ltd. After the declaration of war he joined the 5th Black Watch as a private. He was in training for a few months at Forfar and Broughty Ferry, and left for France in December 1914. He was wounded at the battle of Neuve Chapelle, and died two days later, on the 13th of March 1915, in No. 10 Stationary Hospital. He was buried in the French "Souvenir" Cemetery, about a mile and a half from the town of St Omer.

PTE. D. HUTTON, BLACK WATCH

PRIVATE DAVID HUTTON, Black Watch, was the son of Mrs Hutton, 46 Marketgate, Arbroath. At the outbreak of war he came from India to France with his battalion, and died in No. 11 General Hospital in November 1914.

PTE. W. SKEA, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE W. SKEA, 5th Black Watch, was the son of James Skea, 21 Hannah Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-three years of age and unmarried, and had been employed as a moulder by Messrs Keith & Blackman. In October 1914 he joined up as a private in the 5th Black Watch. After being in France for five months Private Skea died of wounds on the 21st of March 1915 in No. 13 General Hospital, Boulogne.

CAPT. HENDERSON-HAMILTON.

CAPTAIN CHARLES HENDERSON-HAMILTON, 12th Scottish Rifles, attached to 1st King's Own Scottish Borderers, was the eldest son of the Rev. C. C. Henderson-Hamilton, of Dalserf, and grandson of the Rev. William Henderson, formerly of S. Mary's Church, Arbroath. While at Oxford he was a noted one-mile runner, winning a British Universities' record. He got his captaincy in February 1915, and was killed in action at the Dardanelles in the following August. His younger brother was killed in France a month later.

PTE. J. LAW, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JAMES LAW, 5th Black Watch, 18 Smithy Croft, Arbroath, thirty-six years of age, was the son of John Law, potato dealer. He married Christina Clark and left two sons. Previous to the outbreak of war he was employed as a labourer at the Arbroath Sawmills. He joined the army in August 1914, and after training at Broughty Ferry went to France. He was wounded in November 1914, and was discharged from hospital in December, and after a short leave was sent to Hawick, where the second line was stationed. Whilst there he heroically rescued from drowning, at great danger to his own life, a comrade of the 4th Black Watch who had fallen into a rushing mill lade. A few weeks later, on the 28th of March 1915, Private Law died at the Dépôt in Hawick from accidental choking.

PRIVATE G. MASTERTON, B.W.

PRIVATE GILBERT MASTERTON, 4th Black Watch, was the son of Mrs Masterton, Lochty Street, Carnoustie. He was killed in action in 1915.

PTE. N. SMITH, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE NORMAN J. A. SMITH, 5th Black Watch, who was twenty years of age, was the son of Alexander Sorley Smith, ironmonger, and of his wife Katherine Farquhar, 1 Dalhousie Place, Arbroath. He was one of the Arbroath High School Section of the 5th Black Watch (Territorials) who joined the colours on the outbreak of the war. Private Smith was a well-known member of the Arbroath United Cricket Club, and was a capable bowler and a very promising batsman. He was the second member of the Arbroath United Cricket Club to fall in the war. He was on the staff of Messrs Frank Stewart Sandeman & Sons, manufacturers, Dundee, when he volunteered for service, and enlisted in F Company of the 5th Black Watch in September 1914. Private Smith went to France with the Battalion in November. Early in the following year he was severely wounded in the head by a bullet passing through a loophole into the trench in which he was. He became unconscious and was taken to the hospital, and died there on the following day, the 11th of April 1915.

PTE. J. ALLAN, LONDON REGT.

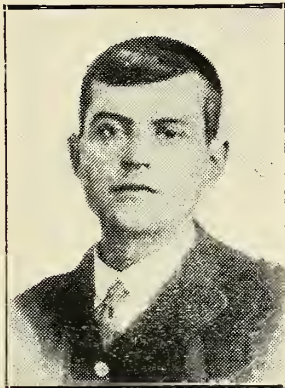


PRIVATE JAMES KENNETH ALLAN, 7th Battalion, London Regiment, eighteen years of age, was the son of Robert M. Allan and of his wife Hannah Kate Lang, Bowes Park, London, and a grand-nephew of Patrick Allan Fraser of Hospitalfield, Arbroath. He and his brother, Private Fraser Allan, belonged to the 7th Battalion City of London Rifles. They wished to join the London Scottish, but that famous corps was full. Private Allan left for France in March 1915. A few weeks afterwards, on the 3rd of April 1915, he died of wounds received in action at Festubert. He was buried at Bethune Cemetery.

PTE. ALEX. VALENTINE, B.W.

PRIVATE ALEXANDER VALENTINE, 1st Black Watch, was the son of David Valentine, 25 Park Street, Arbroath. He was thirty-eight years of age, had married, and left three children. As a member of the reserve, Private Valentine was called up as soon as war was declared. He was killed in action on the 25th of January 1915.

PTE. D. KYDD, BLACK WATCH.

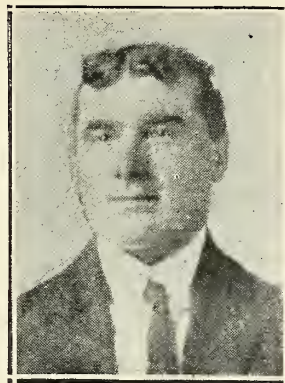


PRIVATE DAVID KYDD, 1st Black Watch, twenty years of age, was the son of David Burness Kydd and of his wife Annie Cowie, 16 Chalmers Street, Arbroath. He was a gardener at Rossie Castle previous to joining the army in November 1914. After five months' training at Nigg, he went to France. He had been there scarcely a month when he was killed by a sniper whilst on outpost duty on the 23rd of April 1915. The Chaplain wrote: — "David Kydd was much respected by his comrades, and gave promise of being a good soldier."

PTE. M'GREGOR, BLACK WATCH

PRIVATE THOMAS M'GREGOR, 5th Black Watch, was a son of David M'Gregor, blacksmith, 35 Leonard Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-one years of age, and was an iron-dresser with Messrs Keith & Blackman Co., Ltd. Private M'Gregor had three brothers with the colours, one of whom was fighting alongside of him when he was killed on the 31st of January 1915.

PTE. W. DONALD, CANADIANS.



PRIVATE WILLIAM DONALD, Canadian Scottish, Winnipeg, Canada, was the son of Mrs D. Buchan, Smithyton, Guthrie. He was forty-six years of age, and was unmarried. He was a motorman in Winnipeg when he joined the Canadian Scottish at the outbreak of war, and went over to France. He was posted as missing on the 23rd of April 1915, and later reported killed on that date.

CPL. WILLIAM ROSE, K.O.S.B.

CORPORAL WILLIAM ROSE, King's Own Scottish Borderers, thirty-five years of age, was the son of William Rose, 18 Bridge Street, Arbroath. He joined the regular army when a young man, and had seen twelve years' service in the K.O.S.B., being for a number of years stationed in India. He was working in Stirling when war broke out, and was immediately recalled to the colours and sent to France. He was killed in action at Ypres on the 13th of November 1914. His younger brother, Harry, was a prisoner of war for nine months.

PTE. FINCHER, AUSTRALIANS.



PRIVATE CHARLES FINCHER, 5th Battalion of the Australian Imperial Force, was the son of Mr and Mrs George Fincher, Lauriston, Victoria, Australia. His mother was the daughter of Mr Nicoll, 2 Gayfield, Arbroath. Before leaving Australia he was in the South Melbourne Gas Works, Victoria. On the 14th of August 1914 he joined the 5th Battalion of the Australian Imperial Force. At a dinner given by the Essendon Football Club to seven of their players going to the front a place was left vacant with Private Charles Fincher's name attached as a mark of respect to his memory. He was twenty-three years of age, saw service in Egypt with the First Australian Contingent, and afterwards went with them to Gallipoli. He was killed in action on the 25th of April 1915, the day of the landing at Gallipoli. Two of Private Fincher's brothers, Lieutenant J. F. Fincher, who was twice mentioned in despatches, and Lieutenant George F. Fincher, also mentioned in despatches, served in Egypt and France from 1915.

PTE. ARTHUR BINNIE, A. & S.H.



PRIVATE ARTHUR KINNEAR BINNIE, 7th Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, 62 Port Street, Stirling, was the son of George Binnie, who was store-keeper for Messrs Dodds & Bathie, and of his wife Margaret Adamson, West Grimsby, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age, and when war was declared was working as a steel moulder with the firm of Messrs Beardmore, Glasgow. He joined the 5th Black Watch in 1910, but was transferred to the 7th A. & S.H. He went over to France in December 1914, and was killed near St Julien on the 25th of April 1915.

SERGEANT F. PHIN, GORDONS.

SERGEANT FRANCIS DAVID PHIN, 8th Battalion of the Gordon Highlanders, who was twenty-seven years of age, was the eldest son of David Phin, Huntly, and grandson of Daniel Bracelin, Arbroath. He was employed at the Arbroath Railway Station for several years. He enlisted at the outbreak of war, and had been only two months in France when he was killed in action in 1915.

PTE. W. JARRETT, SEAFORTHHS.



PRIVATE WILLIAM WEBSTER JARRETT, 2nd Seaforth Highlanders, who was thirty-two years of age, lived at 31 Elliot Street, Arbroath, and was the son of Alexander Jarrett and of his wife Margaret Kinneir Pearson, 47½ Ladyloan. He married Jane Garden, and left two sons and one daughter. He enlisted in 1901 in the 2nd Seaforth Highlanders, and served for seven years. He was employed by Messrs M'Farlane & Co., coal merchants. On the outbreak of war he was called up and sent to France. Private Jarrett was killed in action near St Julien on the 25th of April 1915. Two of his brothers served with the Seaforths, and another was in the Black Watch.

PTE. YEAMAN, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE EDWARD YEAMAN, 1st Black Watch, was a nephew of Private George Muir, 18 Millgate Loan, Arbroath, who was in the same regiment. Private Yeaman, who was nineteen years of age, was a miner at Lochgelly. He was killed in action near Ypres on the 9th of May 1915.

PTE. G. ROSS, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE GEORGE ROSS, 5th Black Watch, was the son of George Ross and of his wife Mary Wood, 26 Cairnie Street, Arbroath. He was eighteen years of age, and before joining the army in September 1914 he was employed as a moulder at Westburn Foundry. While cutting barbed wire in front of the trenches in France Private Ross was wounded, and died on the 8th of May 1915. He was buried in Merville cemetery. One of his Arbroath comrades writing of him, said:—"He was one of the gamest fellows I ever came across." This was his message to his mother:—"Bid her goodbye, and tell her I am not afraid."

PTE. A. NESS, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE A. NESS, 5th Black Watch, was the son of Mr and Mrs Ness, Kinloch Street, Carnoustie. He was employed by the Taymouth Engineering Company, and was one of Carnoustie's best amateur footballers. Private Ness was killed in action on the 9th of March 1915. An elder brother was in the R.A.M.C.

PTE. J. WILKIE, CAMERONS.



PRIVATE JAMES WILKIE, 3rd Cameron Highlanders, aged eighteen years, elder son of John Wilkie and Isabella Black Ferguson, Woodville, Dumbarton, both formerly of Arbroath, was an apprentice engineer and draughtsman with Messrs Denny, of Dumbarton. He joined the army on the 8th of January 1915 as a private in the 3rd Cameron Highlanders, and was subsequently transferred to the 1st Battalion. He got three months' training at Invergordon, and was then sent to Northern France. After a fortnight at the front his battalion, along with a battalion of the 3rd Black Watch, was put into the front line and commanded to make a bayonet charge on an enemy trench. A similar attack by two brigades had been made in the morning with disastrous results, and in the later charge the two battalions were practically wiped out. Private Wilkie was killed in action on Sunday afternoon, the 9th of May 1915, near Richebourg St Vaast. He was shot through the forehead when within forty yards of the enemy trench.

PTE. A. BEATTS, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER BEATTS, 1st Black Watch, son of William Beatts, 35 West Grimsby, Arbroath, was nineteen years of age, and was employed at the Dens Iron Works. He had joined the army four months before war broke out, and went to France in 1914. After nine months' fighting there he was killed on the 9th of May 1915 at the battle of Ypres. Private Beatts had three brothers with the colours. William and Joseph were also in the 1st Black Watch, and the former was killed in October 1918. James was taken prisoner at Mons.

PTE. D. GEEKIE, CANADIANS.

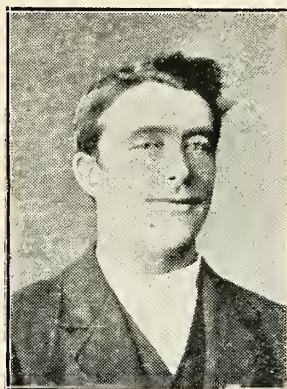
PRIVATE DAVID GEEKIE, Princess Patricia's Canadian Light Infantry, was the only son of Andrew Geekie, London, and a grandson of David Geekie, Beechlea, Carnoustie. He was in Canada when war broke out, and at once enlisted in Princess Pat's Own, one of the first battalions of the Dominion's troops to reach the front. Private Geekie was killed in the battle of Neuve Chapelle.

PTE. DUNCAN, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE HAY DUNCAN, 5th Black Watch, 34 Ann Street, Arbroath, was the son of Joseph Duncan, 120 East High Street, Forfar. He was a butcher with Mr C. Steven, Guthrie Port, Arbroath. He joined the Territorials in 1912 as a private in the 5th Black Watch, and was mobilised on the outbreak of war. After training in Broughty Ferry he went over with the first of the Territorial Forces to France in November 1914. While advancing across an open field Private Duncan was struck in the foot by a piece of shell, and when on his way to the dressing station was hit again and killed on the 9th of May 1915. He was buried by men of the Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders at Auber Ridge. Private Duncan belonged to the Inchcape Good Templar Lodge in Arbroath. At a meeting the members recorded that he had been a life-long abstainer; that he did not forget his principles in warfare, but diligently sought to pass them on to others; that he was greatly beloved by all who knew him, and had died as he lived, a hero for principle.

PTE. J. MILNE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JAMES MILNE, Black Watch, 15 Fergus Street, Arbroath, twenty-seven years of age, was the son of William Milne, Glover Street. He married Margaret Anderson and left three young children. He was employed at the St Rollox Works, Lindsay Street, as a canvas beamer. He joined the army on the 4th of August 1914 and went over to France on the 1st of November. Private Milne was killed in action on the memorable 9th of May 1915, when the Black Watch made their historic charge. Their bravery cost them dearly, but it covered their gallant regiment with glory.

PTE. BALFOUR, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE DAVID BALFOUR, 5th Black Watch, was the son of Mrs Balfour, "South America," Carnoustie. He was nineteen years of age, and was employed in the Taymouth Engineering Works. At the battle of Neuve Chapelle on the 10th of March 1915 he was hit by a bullet and killed instantaneously. He had a high reputation for pluck among his comrades.

ENG.-LIEUT. BEATON, R.N.R.



ENGINEER-LIEUTENANT H. A. F. LINDSAY CARNEGIE BEATON, Royal Naval Reserve, was the elder son of D. D. Beaton and of his wife Catherine Robertson Ross, Heathercairn, Frickheim. He married Eva Ferrier, and lived at Union Street, Frickheim. He served his apprenticeship at Dens Iron Works, and after further experience in Belfast and Glasgow he received an appointment as marine engineer on one of the largest boats of the Royal Mail Steam Packet Company. In March 1915 he joined the Royal Naval Reserve as Engineer-Lieutenant on H.M.S. "Trent," which at that time was on active service in the Eastern Mediterranean. Engineer-Lieutenant Beaton, who had but a short time before recovered from an attack of malarial fever and had probably returned to duty too soon, died of heat-stroke at Aden on the 15th of May 1915, and was buried in the Maala Cemetery there. Mr Beaton's ready resourcefulness in cases of emergency, and his fearless daring, were evidenced on more than one occasion when he risked his life to save others.

L/CPL. W. STUART, D.C.M., B.W.



LANCE-CORPORAL WILLIAM STUART, D.C.M., 1st Black Watch, Brisbane, Queensland, Australia, was the son of William Stuart, 30 St Vigean's Road, Arbroath. He was thirty years of age and was unmarried. He was a reservist, as he had joined the army in 1913 as a private in the 1st Black Watch. At the time of his being called up he was employed on the Blackall and Wyndorah Railway in Queensland. Lance-Corporal Stuart won the Distinguished Conduct Medal for devotion to duty on the 9th of May 1915 at Rue de Bois. He started playing the pipes the moment he left the parapet with the second line, and continued playing the whole distance to the German parapet, being fatally wounded during the advance. It was presumed that he died the same day.

PTE. P. MOSTYN, BLACK WATCH

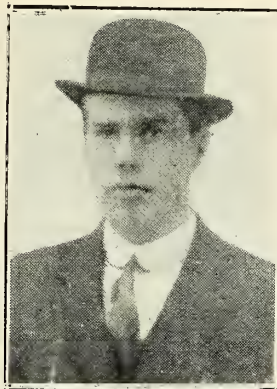
PRIVATE PETER MOSTYN, 5th Black Watch, 62 Helen Street, was another of the Arbroath members of the 5th Black Watch who lost his life in the battle on the 9th of May 1915.

PTE. SPIERS, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER SPIERS, 1st Battalion of the 5th Black Watch, was a son of Alexander Spiers and of his wife Annie Welsh, 29 John Street, Arbroath. Before being called up he had been for five years a mercantile clerk with Messrs David Corsar & Sons, Ltd. He was a member of the Territorial Force, which he joined in 1912 as a private in the Black Watch. When war broke out he was immediately mobilised, and after having undergone four months' training at Broughty Ferry he went over to France. Private Spiers had many exciting experiences and hair-breadth escapes during his seven months' service there. One of these was at Neuve Chapelle, where during the heavy fighting, when he was carrying a wounded soldier, a shell went through his kilt. He was killed in action at the age of twenty on the 9th of May 1915 at Festubert, and was buried in the Rue Petillion Cemetery. His officer, writing of his death, said that his comrades had erected a memorial cross over the grave of one who had died so gallantly for his country.

L-CPL. SMITH, BLACK WATCH.

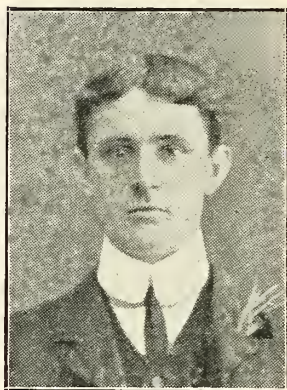


LANCE-CORPORAL ALEXANDER SMITH, 1st Black Watch, was the son of Mrs Smith, 17 Kinnaird Street, Arbroath. He was twenty years of age and unmarried. At one time he was employed as a grocer with Messrs Low & Company, Dunfermline, and afterwards with the West Port Association, Ltd., Arbroath. At the outbreak of war he joined the 1st Black Watch as a private, and went over to France, where he was wounded at La Bassée. He was invalided home, but on his recovery he returned to the front, and was killed at Festubert on the 9th of May 1915.

PTE. J. M'INTOSH, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE JAMES M'INTOSH, 1st Canadian Battalion, twenty-three years of age, was the son of George M'Intosh and of his wife Elizabeth Shepherd, Arbirlot, near Arbroath. He was farming in Canada when he joined the Expeditionary Force. He served in France, and although no details regarding his death were received it was presumed that he was killed about the 23rd of April 1915.

PTE. PATTULLO, BLACK WATCH



PRIVATE HARRY PATTULLO, 2nd Black Watch, was the son of David Pattullo, 25 Lillies' Wynd, Arbroath. He was twenty-seven years of age and was unmarried. At one time he was employed at Waulkmills Bleachfield. Having afterwards gone to America he came home and joined the colours in January 1915 as a private in the 2nd Black Watch. On the 9th of May 1915 his company carried out an attack on the German trenches, and suffered very heavily. On the roll being called Private Pattullo's name was amongst those reported missing. Those who returned had little hope of any missing being left alive under such a fire as they had met with. On search parties being sent out Private Pattullo's body was eventually recovered. Amongst his effects brought in and afterwards sent home was a small Testament, and written on the back of his pay-book there was found the following pathetic message:—"Will you please forward these papers to my father, and let him know I died for a good cause, fighting the dirty Huns."

PTE. H. SPINK, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE HENRY SPINK, 5th Black Watch, 16 Auchmithie, was the son of James Spink, salmon fisher, 18 Hill Place, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age, and was a farm-servant at Rosehill when he enlisted in November 1914. He was wounded at Fromelles on 9th May 1915. Notwithstanding his injuries he continued fighting until he was killed by a bullet passing through his chest. Private Spink's brother also served in the Black Watch.

L.-CPL. S. ESPLIN, CANADIANS.

LANCE-CORPORAL STEWART ESPLIN, 16th Canadian Scottish, twenty-seven years of age, was the son of Mrs Esplin, 39 St Mary Street, Arbroath. He was killed in action on the 22nd of April 1915.

PTE. RENNIE, SCOTS GUARDS.

PRIVATE ANDREW RENNIE, 2nd Scots Guards, twenty years of age, belonged to Arbroath, and was a farm servant at Templeton. He was killed in action in France in May 1915.

L-CORPL. J. MAXWELL, B.W.



LANCE-CORPORAL J. MAXWELL, 5th Black Watch, 41 John Street, Arbroath, was the son of Mrs C. Kell, 59 Hill Street, Dundee. He was twenty-eight years of age, and was unmarried. He was a shoemaker by trade, and was employed by Mr Colin Grant at Hill Road Boot Factory. Lance-Corporal Maxwell was over six feet in height, and was an enthusiastic player in the Ardenlea Football Club and trainer of the Violet Club. He joined the 5th Black Watch Territorials about 1903 as a private, and for five years had been a member of the signalling section. In November 1914 he went over to France, and for six months was a despatch rider, but was afterwards attached to the telephone service in the trenches. On the morning of the 9th May 1915 he was wounded in the hand by a bullet, but stayed in the trenches till the evening, and it was while on his way to the dressing station that he was killed instantaneously by a shrapnel shell. A cross was erected over his grave which was carefully tended by his comrades.

PTE. DAVID DONALDSON, B.W.



PRIVATE DAVID DONALDSON, 5th Black Watch, was the son of William Donaldson, March of Lunan, Arbroath. He was twenty years of age and unmarried, and had been employed as a farm servant at Irons-hill, Inverkeilor. On the 9th of November 1914 he joined up as a private in the 5th Black Watch, and was sent to France early in 1915. Private Donaldson was wounded on the 9th of May, and was taken to the hospital at Boulogne, where he had his legs amputated. He sank rapidly, however, and died on the 11th of May 1915.

PTE. GEORGE M'GREGOR, B.W

PRIVATE GEORGE M'GREGOR, 5th Black Watch, was the son of David M'Gregor, 35 Leonard Street, Arbroath. He was 22 years of age, and was formerly employed as a cycle mechanic. Private M'Gregor was killed in action in the battle of Neuve Chapelle. His brother, also one of the 5th Black Watch, was killed at the front, and two other brothers served with the colours.

CAPT. GUTHRIE, IRISH GUARDS



CAPTAIN JOHN NEIL GUTHRIE, younger of Guthrie, Irish Guards, Guthrie Castle, near Arbroath, was the eldest son of Captain Guthrie of Guthrie and of his wife Myra Davidson of Tulloch. He married Vera, daughter of John Gordon, and left no family. Captain Neil Guthrie, who was twenty-nine years of age, was heir to the estates of Guthrie and Gagie. In 1905 he joined the army as a lieutenant in the 9th (Queen's Royal) Lancers, was transferred into the Irish Guards in 1908, and became Captain in 1913. His coming of age whilst he was a lieutenant in the Lancers was marked by great rejoicings, and he was the recipient of many tokens of goodwill. Shortly after the outbreak of war he was seriously wounded in France. He met his death at Festubert on the 18th of May 1915 while gallantly leading his men to the attack. Faced by an inferno of rifle, shell, and machine gun fire, the heroic officer went forward unflinchingly until he was struck and instantly killed by a shell splinter. His death was mourned throughout the countryside,

PTE. J. GRAY, LONDON REGT.



PRIVATE JAMES TODD GRAY, 7th City of London Battalion (London Regiment), Thornton Heath, London, was the son of Andrew Gray and of his wife Sarah Todd, 9 Dishland Street Arbroath. He was a promising lad, twenty-one years of age. He served his apprenticeship with Mr Guild, hatter, Arbroath, and afterwards got a post as a shop assistant in London. He joined the Territorial Force as a private in the 7th City of London Battalion, and on the outbreak of war went with his battalion to France and served as a divisional scout. He died of wounds on the 25th of September 1915, after the capture of Loos.

more especially in the villages of Friockheim and Guthrie, and a touching memorial service was held in the Parish Church. His General, writing of Captain Guthrie, said:—"He is a great loss to the regiment, and did splendidly out at the front." His C.O. wrote:—His loss to us is immense as a soldier and a friend. He died a gallant soldier."

PTE. J. WATSON, ROYAL SCOTS.



PRIVATE JOHN WATSON, 1st Royal Scots, was the son of John Watson, engineer, 43 Dishlandtown Street, Arbroath. He was twenty years of age, and had been employed by Messrs Keith & Blackman, Ltd. He joined the army in November 1914 as a private in the 1st Royal Scots. He served in France with his battalion, and was killed in action at Ypres on the 12th of May 1915.

PTE. D. FEARN, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE DAVID FEARN, 8th Black Watch, was the son of John Fearn, gamekeeper on the Panmure estate, who lived at Salmond's Muir. He was twenty years of age and was one of a large number of former pupils of Arbroath High School who at the outbreak of war joined the colours either in Regular or Territorial battalions. Private Fearn was an ardent golfer, and a popular member of the Arbroath Artisan Club, and at the time of his enlistment he was a golf club-maker with Mr Robert Simpson, Carnoustie. He was killed in action in August 1915.

SEAMAN D. STRATHERN, R.N.D.



LEADING SEAMAN DAVID BELL STRATHERN, Royal Naval Division, was the son of David Strathern, grocer, Dundee, and grandson of David Bell, woollen manufacturer, Helen Street, Arbroath. He was serving his apprenticeship as an engineer, and was not quite nineteen years of age when he enlisted in the Royal Naval Division in November 1914. He was promoted leading-seaman and was afterwards appointed head scout for the Collingwood Battalion on their leaving for the Dardanelles campaign. During service there he was killed in action on the 4th of June 1915.

CPL. KNIGHT, SCOTS GUARDS.

CORPORAL JOHN KNIGHT, 2nd Scots Guards, was the son of Robert Knight, baker, 7 Sharp's Lane, Lochee, formerly of Arbroath. He was twenty-three years of age, and before joining the army was employed as a moulder at Dens Iron Works. He was married and left one child. Corporal Knight was killed in action on the 16th of May 1915.

PTE. JOS. DUNCAN, GORDONS.



PRIVATE JOSEPH DUNCAN, 2nd Gordon Highlanders, son of Edwin Duncan, retired salmon-fisher, Roseberry Cottage, Carnoustie, was twenty-eight years of age and unmarried. He was well-known in Carnoustie, where he was for many years a pastry baker. He emigrated to Canada, where he lived for three years, but he returned and joined the 2nd Gordons in March 1915. He was trained in Aberdeen and was sent to France on the 1st of June 1915. When there he volunteered for any work that required special daring. He was selected among other volunteers for a dangerous expedition to the enemy's lines to gain information that was urgently needed. While returning in the late afternoon of the 17th of June 1915, he was killed instantaneously by a sniper. His platoon officer wrote:—"Your son was a man of exceptional ability, and his courage and good example was of a kind we rarely find in a man who had not served before in this war. I had noticed him immediately as being one of my best men and a future N.C.O."

PTE. KEILLOR, ROYAL SCOTS.



PRIVATE CHARLES W. KEILLOR, 2nd Royal Scots, 39 Leonard Street, Arbroath, was the son of Mrs Robertson, Penicuik, Midlothian, formerly of Arbroath. He was twenty-one years of age, and was employed at the Dens Iron Works. He joined the army on the 30th of November 1914 as a private in the 2nd Battalion of the Royal Scots. He left for France on the 8th of April 1915, and was killed in action on the 18th of June in that year. Private Keillor was shot by a sniper, and died without suffering.

PTE. M'AULEY, BLACK WATCH.

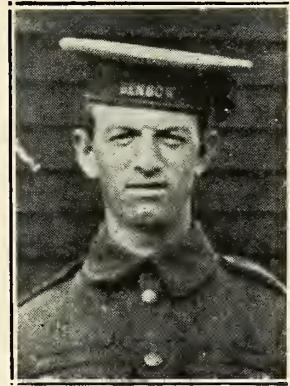
PRIVATE DAVID CHRISTIE M'AULEY, Black Watch, was the son of Murdoch M'Aulay, Inverkeilor. He was thirty-one years of age, and had had eight years' service—seven years with the colours and one year in the reserve. Before he was called up he had been employed in the Hastings Jute Mills, Calcutta. Private M'Aulay died from wounds in Choque Military Hospital, France, on the 19th of May 1915.

PTE. WM. REID, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE WILLIAM REID, 1st Black Watch, was the son of William Reid and of his wife Margaret Lownie, 16 Brechin Road, Arbroath. He was twenty-three years of age and unmarried. Private Reid was working at Dens Iron Works. He joined the army in February 1913 as a private in the 1st Battalion of the Black Watch, and was mobilised on the outbreak of war. He was wounded in France, and four months later was killed by shell-fire in the trenches on the 16th of June 1915. A whole trench had been blown in, and all the men in that part had been buried and killed. They were dug out, and respiration was tried on Private Reid for two hours, but proved of no avail. He was buried in a small military cemetery near by. In writing to his mother the Chaplain said she might well be proud of her brave boy, who had served his King and country so well. Private Reid had two brothers with the colours, one in the 5th Black Watch, and one in the Royal Navy. His father was an ex-soldier of the 42nd Highlanders.

SEAMAN F. BREMNER, R.N.



SEAMAN FRANCIS BREMNER, Royal Navy, 23 Ladybridge Street, Arbroath, was the grandson of Thomas Cargill and of his wife Margaret Taylor, 27 High Street. He was twenty-six years of age, and was a railway porter at the Arbroath Station before joining the Howe Battalion in October 1914. He served in the Dardanelles campaign, and died of an abscess on the brain on board the Hospital Ship Delta on the 12th of July 1915.

L-CPL. G. GRAY, AUSTRALIANS.

LANCE-CORPORAL G. GRAY, 6th Battalion of the Australian Imperial Force, was the eldest son of George Gray, 22 Fergus Square, Arbroath. He was thirty-two years of age, and unmarried. He served his apprenticeship with Mr A. S. Matthewson, painter. Before leaving Arbroath he was a member of the Forfarshire Battery of the Royal Field Artillery. In January 1915 he joined the Australian contingent, with which he sailed to Egypt, and he afterwards left for the Dardanelles, where he was killed.

CPL. A. GIBB, ROYAL SCOTS.



CORPORAL ARTHUR JOHN GIBB, 4th Royal Scots, Mediterranean Expeditionary Force, was the eldest son of John Gibb, stationmaster, Inverkeilor, and of his wife Ann Grant. He was twenty-three years of age, and was a brilliant student of Edinburgh University, where he gained his M.A. degree in 1914 with first-class honours in English. For three years he was a member of the College Company of the 6th Royal Scots, and, although he had received an important appointment in George Watson's College, he immediately volunteered for service as soon as war broke out. Had he lived he would have taken a high place in the profession of teaching, which he had chosen as his life's work. He went to the Dardanelles early in June 1915, and took part in the famous charge of the Royal Scots on the 28th of that month, after which he was posted as missing. After four months of painful uncertainty as to his fate, his parents heard from the Red Cross Enquiry Office that a companion in the same platoon had actually seen him fall.

PTE. G. CROOK, ROYAL SCOTS.



PRIVATE GEORGE R. CROOK, 5th Royal Scots, twenty-one years of age, was the son of Mrs Crook, 39 Barngreen, Arbroath. He was with a Leith engineering firm when he joined the Royal Scots. He took part in the fighting at the Dardanelles when that battalion distinguished itself, and his death resulted on the 12th of July from wounds received in action the previous day.

PTE. ROBT. LEE, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE ROBERT LEE, Canadian Forces, was the son of John Lee, Schoolhouse, Kirkden. He was killed in a bayonet charge at Ypres on the 8th of May 1915.

PTE. BERT SNOWBALL, B.W.

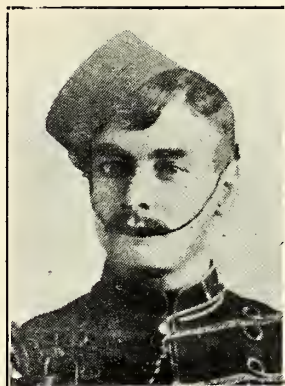
PRIVATE BERT SNOWBALL, 5th Black Watch, was one of Carnoustie's leading golfers, and was employed with Mr R. Simpson, club-maker. At one time he had the distinction of having beaten Vardon in Ireland. He was killed in May 1915 by the same shell that wounded a Carnoustie and an Arbroath man.

PTE. G. SMITH, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE GEORGE SMITH, C Company, 8th Black Watch, was the son of David Smith, March of Lunan. He was twenty-three years of age, and was unmarried. Before the war he had been employed as a ploughman at East Idvies. He joined the army in November 1914, and after training went over to France in May 1915. Three months afterwards, on the 14th of August, he was killed in action. A comrade wrote that shelling had been going on for about two hours, when one of the big "Jack Johnsons" fell right into the trench and killed Private Smith and three other men. He was buried in the cemetery at Goire Wood, about two miles behind Givenchy, where he was killed. His platoon officer wrote:—"I knew your son very well, and I can assure you that his death is a great loss to the platoon. Always bright and cheery, even under the most depressing circumstances, he was ever keen on his work, quick to learn, and eager to do all he could. He was absolutely without fear, and was a great favourite with the platoon."

PTE. JAMES ADAMSON, R.S.F.



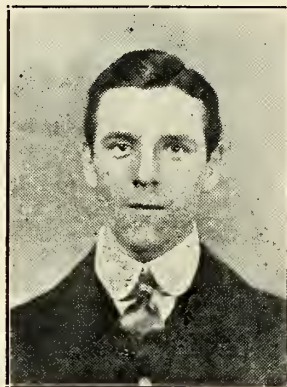
PRIVATE JAMES ADAMSON, 6th Royal Scots Fusiliers, 5 Bonnybank, Gorebridge, Midlothian, was the son of James Adamson and of his wife Agnes M'Kenzie, 8 Leonard Street, Arbroath. He married Dinah Hendry, of Leith. He was a tailor by trade, but he had enlisted in the regular army in 1894 as a trooper in the 11th Hussars. His service extended over eight years in India and Egypt. He was called up as a reservist on the outbreak of war in August 1914, and went over with the first army to France. He came through the bitter experience of the retreat from Mons, where he was wounded. He was invalided home, but on his recovery he returned to France in July 1915. A month later he was again wounded, this time with fatal results. He was taken to the 2/1st West Riding Casualty Clearing Station, where he died on the 28th of August 1915 at the age of forty-three. He was buried in Lillers Cemetery, in that portion set apart for British soldiers, and a cross with his name and the date of his death was erected over his grave.

BUGLER B. A. PARKER, B.W.



BUGLER BERTIE ALLAN ROBERTSON PARKER, who was twenty-three years of age and unmarried, was the son of Sergeant David Parker and of his wife Agnes F. Robertson, 9 Convent Street, Arbroath. Previous to the war he was employed at Westburn Foundry. He had been for more than seven years a member of the 5th Black Watch, Territorial Force, having joined the 1st Battalion in 1908 as a bugler. He left for the front in November 1914, and came through unscathed until the 8th of September 1915, when he was killed in action. He was engaged on listening-post duty when a bullet from a German sniper laid him low. Before going to the war Bugler Parker was a very promising young boxer and all-round athlete. An open contest for soldiers was held in the Kinnaird Hall, Dundee, as a means not only of adding to the national fund, but also as a stimulus for recruiting. Bugler Parker entered for a 9 st. event, although only weighing 7 st. 8 lb., and met and knocked out a lad much bigger and heavier than himself. Captain Manson, of the Boys' Bri-

PTE. D. KYDD, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE DOUGLAS KYDD, 5th Black Watch, twenty-three years of age, was the son of William Kydd, 31 West Mill Wynd, Arbroath. He was an iron moulder at the Dens Iron Works, and was well-known as a football player, having been connected with several of the junior clubs. He joined the army in August 1914 and went over to France in November. He was killed by a sniper on the 25th of August 1915. The Chaplain records that his death was instantaneous, and that he lies with many other brave men in the corner of a quiet green orchard near where he fell.

gade, wrote:—"Bert was a great favourite with the boys, and was well-liked by everyone who came into contact with him. I can hardly believe we will have him no more teaching us the bugle." Bugler Parker was a holder of the "Mons Star." His father was also at the front with the 5th Black Watch, but he was invalided home and afterwards stationed at Forfar.

CPL. D. MURRAY, CANADIANS.

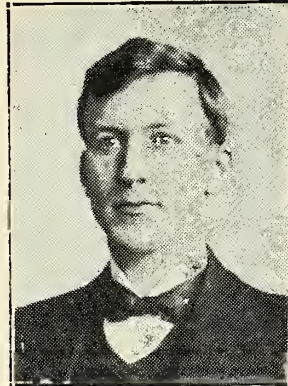


CORPORAL DAVID MURRAY, Canadian Expeditionary Force, was the son of John Murray, Kirkstile, St Vigeans. He was thirty years of age, and had married only a week before his death. Before going to Canada he was employed with Mr Dorward, West Port, Arbroath, and at the time of joining up he was in the Calgary Government Telephone Store. In April 1915 he became a private in B Company, 56th Canadians, and later was promoted corporal. He died on the 15th of September 1915 in the General Hospital, Calgary, while still under training.

PTE. CHARLES REID, GORDONS.

PRIVATE CHARLES REID, 1st Gordon Highlanders, was the son of James Reid, bleacher, Arbroath. He was thirty-nine years of age, and left a widow and five children. Previous to joining up in September 1914, he had been employed in a Leven coal mine. During his service in France he went through many hot engagements, including that of Hill 60, and was killed early in 1915.

PTE. RITCHIE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE GEORGE RITCHIE, 1st Black Watch, 91 Leonard Street, Belfast, was the son of Mrs George Ritchie, 64 Cairnie Street, Arbroath. He married Mary Anna Bell, and left one daughter. He was a cabinetmaker by trade, in the employment of Messrs Harland & Wolff, shipbuilders, Belfast. He joined the army on the 2nd of March 1915 as a private in the 1st Black Watch, and after three months' training at Nigg, went to France with his battalion. He was killed at Loos on the 25th of September 1915 at the age of thirty-four.

A.B. ROBT. MARSHALL, R.N.D.

ABLE SEAMAN ROBERT MARSHALL, Royal Naval Division, was the son of Mrs Marshall, Carlogie Road, Carnoustie. He was a leading and popular member of the Carnoustie Cricket Club and also of the Musical Society. Before the war he was in the engineer's department of the Dundee Harbour Office. Seaman Marshall was killed in action at the Dardanelles in 1915.

SGT. ALBERT E. CROWE, B.W.



SERGEANT ALBERT EDWARD CROWE, 2nd Black Watch, was a brother of Miss Crowe, East Hills, Carmyllie. His father belonged to Montrose and Sergeant Crowe himself was a telegraph messenger at Montrose Post Office previous to joining the regular army in August 1909. He went to France at the outbreak of war, and was killed at the age of twenty-two in the battle of Loos on the 25th of September 1915. Captain Cochrane, who was commanding Sergeant Crowe's section of the Black Watch, wrote:—"He served under me as machine gun sergeant since March, and I had the greatest regard for his character and abilities. He was killed close beside me on the 25th at about one p.m., a long way behind the German lines. He had shown great courage and enterprise in the fighting on the 25th, and had he been spared I would have recommended him for the D.C.M. I must express the great loss I and the machine gun company in general have suffered in his death." Sergeant Albert Crowe's name was mentioned in Sir Douglas Haig's Despatches.

PTE. W. SHAW, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE WILLIAM SHAW, Black Watch, whose home was at 31 Broughton Place, Edinburgh, was the second son of William Shaw, plumber, and of his wife Jessie Dorward, 48 Fergus Square, Arbroath. Private Shaw was thirty-five years of age and unmarried. He was for some time employed as a tailor with Mr Clancy, Dunfermline. When war broke out he enlisted in Edinburgh as a private in the Black Watch. In August 1915 he went out to France, and after one month's service there he was killed in action on the 25th of September 1915.

CPL. J. HAGAN, BLACK WATCH.

CORPORAL JOHN HAGAN, 5th Black Watch, was the son of Mrs Hagan, 15 Cross Mill Wynd, Arbroath, who had two other sons and two grandsons in the service, all of whom had been wounded. Corporal Hagan was thirty-five years of age, and before the war had been employed at the Alma Works, Arbroath. He was wounded on the 9th of May 1915, and died in hospital the following day.

PTE. DAVID GRAY, GORDONS.



PRIVATE DAVID GRAY, Gordon Highlanders, was the son of William Gray, 3 St Vigeans Road, Arbroath. He was twenty-four years of age and before enlisting had been a ploughman. He was killed at Loos on the 25th of September 1915.

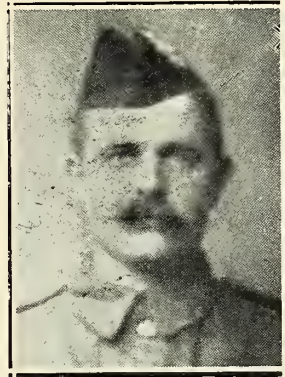
PTE. A. STEWART, CAMERONS.

PRIVATE ARCHIBALD STEWART, 3rd Cameron Highlanders, belonged to Milton of Fintry, Kintore. He was employed as a porter at Guthrie Station, and was amongst the first in the district to enlist, which he did in September 1914. He was wounded at Loos on the 25th of September 1915, and died four days later.

C.S.M. BROWN, BLACK WATCH.

COMPANY SERGEANT-MAJOR BROWN, 2nd Black Watch, was the only son of Mrs Brown, Carnoustie. He had seen several years' service in India, and went to France with his battalion. Sergeant-Major Brown was in the battle of Neuve Chapelle, coming through unharmed. He was killed in action in October 1915.

L-CPL. D. SCRIMGEOUR, B.W.



LANCE-CORPORAL DAVID SCRIMGEOUR, 9th Battalion Black Watch, was the son of John Scrimgeour, 31 Leonard Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-six years of age, and was a signalman at Muthil Station. He belonged to the Territorial Division of the Black Watch, was mobilised in August 1914, and went over to France in September. Lance-Corporal Scrimgeour was posted as missing and afterwards was officially reported as having been killed in action at the battle of Loos on the 25th of September 1915.

Q.M.S. W. M. OGG, CAMERONS.

QUARTERMASTER-SERGEANT WILLIAM Moss Ogg, 5th Cameron Highlanders (Lochiel's Battalion), was the son of William Ogg, Houston Lea, Carnoustie. He was married and left two children. He was at one time in the 1st Camerons, and on the outbreak of war he at once rejoined the forces. He was killed in action in October 1915. One of the sergeants wrote:—"He was loved by all his men because of his personal character and his untiring efforts on our behalf."

PTE. CARRIE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE PETER CARRIE, 8th Black Watch, 56 Melville Street, Lochgelly, was the son of David Carrie, 42½ East Abbey Street, Arbroath. He was forty-four years of age. He married Jane Stewart and left three sons and one daughter. Private Carrie had been seven years in the army, and served both in India and South Africa. He was at one time employed at the Millgate Tanworks, but at the time of his rejoining the colours in 1914 he was working as a miner at Lochgelly. He was killed on the 29th of September 1915. The medical officer said that Private Carrie had been with him all the time during the great battle of Loos, and by his vigilance had saved him over and over again. On the night of September the 25th his assistance was invaluable in looking after many seriously wounded men, and he did not hesitate to go out under fire and bring them in. Had he lived he would have been recommended for the D.C.M. The Black Watch made a magnificent charge on the 25th of September, and Peter helped to keep up the great name it had always had.

PTE. JAMES BARRIE, S.R.



PRIVATE JAMES BARRIE, 10th Cameronians (Scottish Rifles), thirty-four years of age, was the adopted son of Mrs Jane Welsh, 14 Robert Street, Arbroath. He served his apprenticeship at Hill Road Boot and Shoe Factory, and was working in Glasgow when he joined the colours on the outbreak of war. He fell in action during the heavy fighting at the battle of Loos on the 25th of September 1915.

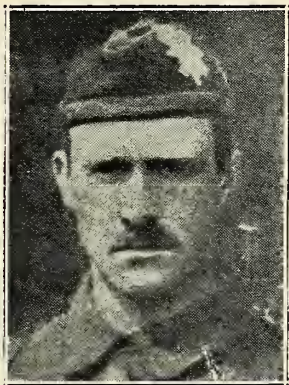
PTE. W. REID, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE WILLIAM C. REID, Black Watch, Arbroath, was a brakesman on the Caledonian Railway. He had served for two years in the army, had been wounded, and later was presumed to have been killed.

CPL. A. LEADINGHAM, H.L.I.

CORPORAL ARTHUR LEADINGHAM, 12th Highland Light Infantry, twenty-eight years of age, was the son of George Leadingham and of his wife Betsy Malcolm, 29 Millgate, Friockheim. He served in France and was killed on the 13th of August 1915.

L-CPL. SMITH, BLACK WATCH.



LANCE-CORPORAL JAMES D. SMITH, 9th Black Watch, was the son of Alexander Smith, solicitor, Lochshade Cottage, Arbroath. He was twenty-eight years of age, and had served his apprenticeship with Messrs Clark & Oliver, S.S.C. Later he was law clerk with Messrs Fraser, Stoddart & Ballingall, Edinburgh. He was a good all-round athlete, and prominent in the cricket, football, and hockey fields. Lance-Corporal Smith joined the army in October 1914 as a private, and was attached to the hand grenade section of his battalion. He was killed in action at the battle of Loos on the 25th of September 1915.

PTE. W. SMITH, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE WILLIAM SMITH, 2nd Black Watch, was the son of William Smith, 26 Arbroath Road, Carnoustie. He had been for ten years in India with his regiment. Private Smith, who was thirty-three years of age, died in hospital as the result of wounds received in action on the 9th of May 1915.

PTE. JOHN WHITTON, K.O.S.B.



PRIVATE JOHN WHITTON, 7th King's Own Scottish Borderers, was the son of John Whitton, 15 Fergus Square, Arbroath. He was twenty-one years of age. He had served his apprenticeship with the High Street Co-operative Society, Arbroath, but was with the Co-operative Stores in Cambuslang when he enlisted in September 1914. When he joined the army he was detailed as an officer's servant both at home and at the front. After having been three months in France Private Whitton was posted as missing after the battle of Loos. Afterwards he was officially reported as having been killed on the 25th of September 1915.

PTE. S. TODD, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE SAMUEL TODD, 2nd Black Watch, was the son of William Todd, factory worker, South Grimsby, Arbroath. He was twenty-four years of age, and had been a member of the 1st Black Watch for nearly four years, but had later been transferred to the 2nd. He was killed in action on the 9th of May 1915.

CPL. WM. JACK, BLACK WATCH.



CORPORAL WILLIAM JACK, 9th Black Watch, thirty-five years of age, was the youngest son of William Jack, Milldens, Guthrie. He was employed with his brother, John Jack, licensed grocer, Arbroath, till August 1914, when he enlisted in the 9th Black Watch. Corporal Jack went to France in July, and was killed at the battle of Loos on the 25th of September 1915. He had just got over the parapet when a bullet struck him in the forehead, and he died instantaneously.

PTE. M'ANDREW, CAMERONS.

PRIVATE WILLIAM M'ANDREW, 5th Camerons, was the son of Alexander M'Andrew, plasterer, 33 Lindsay Street, Arbroath. Before he joined the army he was employed as a plasterer in Forfar. He left a wife and two daughters. Private M'Andrew was killed in action on the 20th of November 1915, having been shot through the head while on listening-post duty. He was buried in a small cemetery about a mile and a half behind the firing line.

PTE. TAYLOR, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE GEORGE LAIRD TAYLOR, 8th Black Watch, was the son of George Laird Taylor and of his wife Elizabeth Turnbull, Courthill, Inverkeilor. He was seventeen years of age, and was employed as a ploughman at East Newton. He joined the Black Watch in October 1914, went to France with his battalion, and was killed in action at the battle of Loos on the 25th of September 1915.

PTE. J. HUTCHISON, B.W.

PRIVATE J. HUTCHISON, 2nd Black Watch, son of John Hutchison, 8 Cross Mill Wynd, Arbroath, was nineteen years of age, and was employed at Stanley Works previous to joining the Black Watch in 1913. He was killed in action on the 9th of May 1915. On the afternoon of that day the battalion heroically climbed over the parapet of the trench and charged bravely forward in spite of heavy losses, but before they had gone twenty yards they were cut down under a heavy fire, Private Hutchison being one of those who died in the attack.

PTE. G. HOGG, SCOTS GUARDS.



PRIVATE GEORGE EDWARD HOGG, 1st Scots Guards, Denfield, Arbroath, was the son of David S. Hogg and of his wife Jessie Murray, Denfield. He was twenty years of age and unmarried, and was employed as a ploughman on the farm of Drumbertnot, Lunan. He enlisted on the 19th of September 1914 as a private in the 1st Scots Guards, and went over to France in February 1915. He was killed in action at the battle of Loos on the 27th of September 1915. Private Hogg had two brothers at the front—Private James, 1st Black Watch, and Sergeant David, R.F.A., who was killed the following year.

SGT. MILLER, BLACK WATCH.

SERGEANT G. E. MILLER, 5th Black Watch, was twenty-six years of age and lived at 8 Carnegie Street, Arbroath. He was an assistant in Inverbrothock School, and was one of several teachers under the Arbroath School Board who joined the 5th Black Watch on the outbreak of war. Sergeant Miller was killed in action on the 9th of May 1915.

L-CPL. JOHN MANN, K.O.S.B.



LANCE-CORPORAL JOHN MANN, 6th Battalion of the King's Own Scottish Borderers, Parkhill Mains, Arbroath, was the son of Alexander Mann and of his wife Jane Lawson, Kinnell. He was twenty-two years of age, and was a gardener at Hoddam Castle, Ecclefechan. He joined the army in September 1914 as a private, went to France with his battalion, and died on the 27th of September 1915 in the Casualty Clearing Station at Chocques from wounds received at Loos.

PTE. D. JAMIESON, SEAFORTHES.

PRIVATE DAVID JAMIESON, 8th Seaforth Highlanders, 24 West Newgate, Arbroath, was the son of William Jamieson and of his wife Joan Pert, 26 Leonard Street. He was thirty-five years of age, had married Jean Smith, and left six of a family. He was an iron turner when he joined up in August 1914. He went to France in June 1915, and was killed on the 25th of September. He had two brothers in the army, one of whom died of wounds in 1917.

ARM.-SGT. PETRIE, F. & F. YE0.



ARMOURER-SERGEANT ROBERT M. PETRIE, Fife and Forfar Yeomanry, was the fourth son of James Petrie, blacksmith, Gravesend, Arbroath. He was twenty-nine years of age and unmarried, and carried on business as a blacksmith with his brother in Gravesend. He was an enthusiastic footballer, and was included in the Yeomanry team which had the distinction of winning the Regimental Cup. He joined the Arbroath troop of the Fife and Forfar Yeomanry as a trooper, and had just completed eight years' service when war was declared. He was mobilised at Cupar, and, after undergoing training in different camps in England, went to Gallipoli with the regiment. He had been only a few weeks there when, while in charge of a party improving a trench at Suvla Bay, he was struck by a bullet from a sniper, and died almost immediately, on the 3rd of October 1915. His comrades buried him in a little cemetery just behind the trenches. Sergeant Petrie was the first Fife and Forfar Yeoman belonging to the Arbroath district to fall in action.

PTE. J. NAIRN, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JAMES NAIRN, Black Watch, was the son of David Nairn, Jenny's Wells, Boysackmuir, Arbroath. He was twenty years of age and before he enlisted he was employed as a shepherd. He joined the Black Watch in July 1915, and after several months' training was drafted to France in January 1916. Private Nairn was posted as missing on the 14th of October 1916, and later was officially reported as having been killed in action on that date.

PTE. T. ADAMS, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE THOMAS ADAMS, 2nd Black Watch, Yukon Cottage, Carnoustie, was thirty-eight years of age. He had married and left one child. Private Adams had seen much active service, having served with the Scots Guards through the whole of the South African War. He re-enlisted in April 1915. Three months later he was killed by a stray bullet. His officer, who was standing by him when he was shot, said:—"The regiment has lost a good soldier, and I have lost one of my best men."

PTE. DONALDSON, STAFFORDS.



PRIVATE JAMES DONALDSON, 5th South Staffordshire Regiment, was the son of George Donaldson, joiner, 44 St Vigeans Road, Arbroath. He served his apprenticeship as a baker with the West Port Association, Ltd. in Arbroath, but for eight years previous to joining the colours he was employed as a driller at the Motherwell Bridge Works. He was thirty-three years of age and unmarried. He was at one time a member of the Territorial Force, and he enlisted at Hamilton in September 1914 in the 2nd Royal Scots. He was afterwards transferred to the 5th South Staffordshire Regiment, in which he served as orderly to the adjutant. Private Donaldson had been in France for nearly a year when he was reported killed in action on the 13th of October 1915 near Hullouch at Fosse 8, Hohenzollern Redoubt. Adjutant Lamond, with whom he served, had a very high opinion of his character and ability. He wrote of him:—"He has been my orderly nearly the whole of this year (1915), and I have always found him worthy of respect, not only as a soldier, but as a man."

2nd-LIEUT. SIMPSON, GORDONS.



SECOND-LIEUTENANT DOUGLAS A. SIMPSON, 7th Gordon Highlanders, (T.F.), was the only son of A. Nicol Simpson, the well-known writer, "Nihil Naething," Whinhurst, Fordoun, and grandson of John Simpson, manufacturer, Arbroath. He was twenty-five years of age, and before enlisting was a flax-spinner, being employed as assistant to his father at the East Mill, Brechin. He joined the army in February 1915 as second-lieutenant, and after some months' training went to France with his battalion. Three months afterwards he was wounded in action and died the following day at Warloy Hospital on the 15th of October 1915. Writing of 2nd-Lieutenant Simpson, the "Brechin Advertiser" said:—"He was a young man of high promise. Possessed of many fine qualities, he was very popular and held in high esteem by all who knew him. He seemed to frame his own life's work as if he intended to so walk that others might profit by his example. When war broke out he looked upon it as a sacred duty to offer his services to his country."

PTE. C. SMITH, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE CHARLES SMITH, B Coy., 1st Black Watch, twenty-five years of age and unmarried, was the son of David Smith, March of Lunan, Inverkeilor. Previous to joining the colours he had been a ploughman at Mains of Logie, near Montrose. In February 1915 he became a private in the Black Watch, and went over to France in July. After serving for three months he died of wounds on the 14th of October, and was buried in the cemetery at Guillemont.

L-CPL. GEO. APPLEBY, K.O.S.B.

LANCE-CORPORAL GEORGE APPLEBY, 1st King's Own Scottish Borderers, Lochty Cottages, Carnoustie, was in India when war broke out. On landing at the Dardanelles he was wounded and was sent back to Alexandria, but later returned to the firing line. He was killed in action on the 28th of June 1915 while serving with the Mediterranean Expeditionary Force. For his bravery he was awarded a certificate by the General Officer Commanding the 29th Division.

2nd-LIEUT. R. M. BUNCLE, R.F.A.



SECOND-LIEUTENANT RONALD M. BUNCLE, 1st Lowland Brigade, Royal Field Artillery (T.), was the only son of Dr Alexander Buncle, Purston, Pontefract, and grandson of Thomas Buncle, "Arbroath Guide." He was nineteen years of age, and a medical student at Edinburgh University. He was attached to the Officers' Training Corps, and was mess president of his battery. He got his commission in September 1915. While in the training ground at Edinburgh his horse, startled by a passing engine, bolted and fell, kicking him and fracturing his skull. He was taken to Craigleith Military Hospital, where he died on the 16th of October.

L-CPL. CHAS. GOWANS, B.W.

LANCE-CORPORAL CHARLES GOWANS, 1st Black Watch, was the son of Charles Gowans, Ladybridge Street. Before coming over to join the army he was employed in the Montreal Electric Works, Canada. Lance-Corporal Gowans was killed in action on the 9th of May 1915.

CPL. MUCKART, WELSH HORSE.



CORPORAL DAVID MUCKART, 1st Welsh Horse, was the son of David Muckart, J.P., and of his wife Margaret Pattullo, Tarryburn House, St Vigeans. He was twenty-eight years of age and unmarried. Before entering the army he was an electrical engineer in connection with the electric station at Llanelly, South Wales. He joined up on the 4th of August 1914 as a trooper in the 1st Welsh Horse. He was afterwards promoted to the rank of corporal, and attached to the machine gun section of the same battalion. He took part in the Dardanelles expedition, and was for five weeks in the thick of the strenuous fighting on the Gallipoli Peninsula. He died of dysentery on the 14th of November 1915 in the 21st General Hospital, Alexandria. In a letter his Commanding Officer said: "He was a good soldier, and one of my most reliable men, and was always a popular lad; and every one of his comrades, as a lasting token of respect, contributed towards erecting a white marble cross and border on his grave with a very neat inscription."

CPL. W. HOWIE, F. & F. YEO.

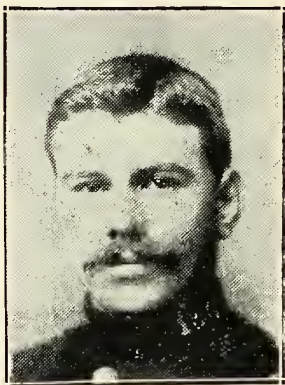


CORPORAL WILLIAM HOWIE, of the Fife and Forfar Yeomanry, was a son of Thomas Howie, farmer, Beechwood, Arbroath. He was twenty-eight years of age and unmarried, and was employed as a traveller for Mr James A. Thomson, ironmonger. He joined the army in September 1914 as a trooper. He served in Gallipoli, and was killed instantaneously at Suvla Bay on the 28th of November 1915 through a shell from the Turkish lines exploding amongst a party of the Yeomanry who had just come in from the firing line.

LIEUT. HENDERSON-HAMILTON

LIEUTENANT JAMES CAMPBELL HENDERSON-HAMILTON, 9th Black Watch, thirty-one years of age, was the younger son of the Rev. C. C. Henderson-Hamilton, and grandson of the Rev. William Henderson, formerly incumbent of S. Mary's Church, Arbroath. He was killed in action in France on 25th-27th September 1915, just a month after his elder brother was killed at the Dardanelles.

PTE. D. PYPER, SEAFORTHS.



PRIVATE DAVID PYPER, 48th Seaforth Highlanders, Lena, Manitoba, Canada, was the son of Robert Pyper, Lenaville, Huntingdon Road, Dumfries, who for many years was Inspector of Police in Arbroath. Private Pyper was thirty-eight years of age. In 1904 he had married Mary Baxter, a Canadian, and he left two sons. He was a master builder of wooden houses in Saskatchewan and all over the country. Early in 1915 he joined the army in Victoria, British Columbia, as a pioneer sergeant. On his arrival in England he was a provost sergeant, but as he was anxious to get to the front at once he transferred to the 31st Seaforth Highlanders as a private as that battalion was just getting ready to go overseas. He was engaged as a sniper, and on the 9th of November 1915 was shot on the left hand by an explosive bullet. He was admitted to Boulogne Hospital, and a week later was put on board the hospital ship Anglia to be taken to Dover, but was drowned when the vessel was sunk on the 17th of November.

PTE. S. SMITH, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE SYDNEY SMITH, 8th Black Watch, who was thirty-two years of age and unmarried, was the youngest son of William Smith, joiner, and of his wife Beattie Ann Harris, 7 Ladyloan, Arbroath, and grandson of David Harris, butcher, Millgate, Arbroath. He was employed at Kelly Bleachfield. Private Smith joined the Royal Highlanders in Perth in May 1915, and died of wounds in the 4th General Hospital, Versailles, on the 30th of December 1915.

PETTY OFFICER JAGGER. R.N.

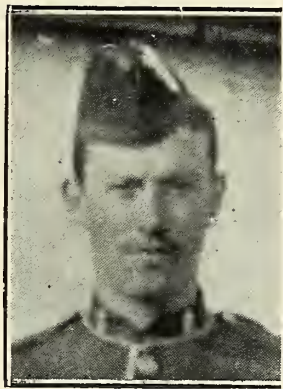
PETTY OFFICER JOHN JAGGER, Royal Navy, son of Mrs Jagger, 93 Keptie Street, Arbroath, was twenty-seven years of age. On leaving the High School he joined the navy. He had been for three years on H.M.S. Natal, when on the 30th of December 1915 it was sunk by an internal explosion in Invergordon Harbour. Petty Officer Jagger had a day off duty on the day of the disaster, but instead of going ashore he spent the day resting, and was in his bunk when the explosion occurred.

LIEUT. S. S. ANDERSON, R.S.F.



LIEUTENANT SAMUEL STEPHEN ANDERSON, 5th Royal Scots Fusiliers, thirty-three years of age, was the son of Mrs Anderson, 19 Leamington Terrace, Edinburgh. He taught modern languages for four years in Arbroath High School, and latterly in Ayr Academy. "S. S.," as he was familiarly called in Arbroath, was a member of the local opera company, and his fine bass voice was frequently heard on the concert platform—that same voice which in Gallipoli on the evening of his last Christmas Day (four days before his death) cheered his brother officers in what was voted a "great evening" by singing in French the Marseillaise. Lieutenant Anderson enlisted as a private in September 1914, and, as his Brigadier General said, from the first he showed the greatest determination and energy, and was marked out for early promotion. He rose through all the ranks, and won his commission on the field. While a sergeant he acted as interpreter in Gallipoli. Later he went through the fiery ordeal of the 29th-30th December 1915, and was

L-CPL. S. GLASS, BLACK WATCH.



LANCE-CORPORAL STEPHEN GLASS, 2nd Black Watch, thirty-six years of age, was the son of John Glass and of his wife Isabella Duncan, Westgate, Friockheim. He joined the Territorials in 1911, and was working at Friockheim Bleachfield when he was mobilised. He was killed at Festubert on the 9th of May 1915, during a heroic advance under heavy fire.

killed instantaneously by a shell on the 30th. He lies with many of his brother officers and men in a grave at the head of the Krithia Nullah. The following was written in his memory by Private Robertson, lecturer in history in Birmingham University:—

You were called early to those hills afar
Where once reigned desolation, and once more
She reigns with Death, her consort, to the shore,
Where the sea waves lament the dead that are
Imprisoned in that kingdom. And you went
By joy attended—and by fears, but these
You conquered in repeated victories—
To the sad battles of the Orient.
But Death was angered at your high disdain,
And at the latest hour his vengeance wrought,
Yet gained no triumph; for, serene in thought,
You met his coming; so for you, though slain,
Scarcely we grieve, but say, "Do they not live
Who counted life a little thing to give?"

PTE. MACLURE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE EDWARD MACLURE, 2nd Black Watch, who was twenty-one years of age, was the son of John M. MacLure, Arbroath Dye Works, and of his wife Isabella Scott, 3 Fergus Square, Arbroath. He served his apprenticeship as an engineer with Messrs Douglas Fraser & Sons, and before going to the front was an engineer in the employment of the British United Shoe Machine Co., Leicester. He joined the army in November 1914, and after some months' training at Nigg, Ross-shire, he left for France with the 2nd Black Watch in March 1915, but was afterwards transferred to the Machine Gun Corps. He left France in December for Mesopotamia, and was killed in action there on the 21st of January 1916. His sergeant, writing of him, said:—"He feared nothing and was a great loss to the gun."

PIPER J. DAVIS, BLACK WATCH

PIPER JOHN DAVIS, 2nd Black Watch, who was at one time a gardener at Abbethune, was killed in action on the 27th of September 1915.

PTE. D. SIM, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE DAVID SIM, Black Watch, 27 Panmure Street, Arbroath, was the son of William Sim. He married Susan Balfour, and left two sons and one daughter. He was at one time employed in the Goods Department, Leith Walk Station, Edinburgh. Private Sim joined the army in September 1914, and went to France with his regiment two months later. In January 1915 he was invalided home for six months. After returning to France and serving there for a short time he was sent to the eastern front, and it was presumed that he was killed at the Persian Gulf on the 21st of January 1916.

ACTG.-SGT. WILLIAM LAMB, R.E.

ACTING-SERGEANT WILLIAM LAMB, Royal Engineers, thirty-one years of age, was the only son of Mrs Lamb, Barry Road, Carnoustie. He served his apprenticeship with Mr C. Black, builder, Carnoustie. He afterwards joined the Royal Engineers and served for twelve years, mostly in India and China. Sergeant Lamb was killed in action in November 1915.

GUNR. W. G. WISHART, R.F.A.



GUNNER W. G. WISHART, Royal Field Artillery, 16 Cedar Street, Lower Broughton, Manchester, was the son of John Wishart, 41 Lordburn, Arbroath. He was thirty-five years of age, had married Mary Norrie, and left one son. He had served seven years in India, but was in a hose-pipe factory in Manchester when he was mobilised in 1914, and was drafted to Mesopotamia. On the first of March 1916 he was going up the Tigris with a convoy when he was accidentally drowned.

PTE. R. GILL, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE ROBERT GILL, Black Watch, twenty-eight years of age, was a son of William Gill and of his wife Sarah Ann Toward, 35 Jamieson Street, Arbroath. He had served in India before the war, but had procured his discharge, and was working with his father when he joined up. After he had been two years in France he was reported missing in October 1916, and was presumed to have been killed. His brother, Frank, was killed in action in May 1918.

PTE. MALCOLM, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JOSEPH MALCOLM, 9th Black Watch, was the youngest son of James Malcolm and of his wife Mary Ann Mann, Guthrie Quarries. He was twenty-four years of age and unmarried, and had been employed as a ploughman at Mains of Letham. He joined the army in August 1915, and died of wounds received in action in France on the 13th of March 1916.

C.P.O. DUNDAS, D.S.M., R.N.R.

CHIEF PETTY OFFICER ALEXANDER H. DUNDAS, D.S.M., Royal Naval Reserve, was a nephew of Bailie Dundas, Princes Street, Arbroath. He was thirty-three years of age, and was at one time employed with Mr Dargie, painter, and at the Abbey Leather Works. He entered the navy, and was on board a training ship in the Forth. After serving for twelve years he was placed on the Naval Reserve. For his conduct in connection with the sinking of a submarine Chief Petty Officer Dundas gained the Distinguished Service Medal. He was drowned while serving in the North Sea.

PTE. W. D. JACK, BLACK WATCH



PRIVATE WILLIAM D. JACK, 5th Black Watch, was the son of John C. Jack and of his wife Helen Blair, 56 Helen Street, Arbroath. He was seventeen years of age and had been working at Kelly Bleachfield. He was a member of the Territorial Force and was mobilised in September 1914. He was training at Auchterarder, and when practising gymnastics there he met with a serious accident. He was taken to the Dundee Military Hospital, where he died on the 8th of March 1916. He was buried in the Eastern Cemetery, Arbroath, with full military honours, many beautiful wreaths manifesting the grief of his comrades in arms and personal friends. His Commanding Officer wrote of him:—"He was in my company for several months. and was very promising; he was an excellent shot, and always bright and cheery and ready to do his work. He was very popular with his companions, and there is not an officer or man in the company but feels his loss very much. He led his life cheerily and well, and died in the service of his country."

PTE. RODGER, ROYAL SCOTS.



PRIVATE ARTHUR RODGER, 13th Battalion Royal Scots, was the second son of Mrs J. Rodger, 12 Kyd Street, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age, and previous to his joining the army in July 1915 was employed as a labourer at the Westburn Foundry. He first joined the 3rd Royal Scots, but was afterwards drafted to the 13th Battalion. Private Rodger was on sentry duty on the 20th of March 1916 at Hill 70, near the village of Loos, when the enemy started a very heavy bombardment. He was hit by shrapnel and instantaneously killed.

SGT. E. MARQUIS, GORDONS.

SERGEANT ERNEST MARQUIS, 8th Gordon Highlanders, was the son of Mrs Marquis, Westhaven, Carnoustie. He served his apprenticeship as a gamekeeper on the Panmure estate. Sergeant Marquis was mentioned in despatches for meritorious conduct in the field in January 1916. Later he was officially reported killed in action. A brother of Sergeant Marquis was also serving at the front.

PTE. DAVID JACK, GORDONS.



PRIVATE DAVID S. M. JACK, 8th Gordon Highlanders, was the son of James Jack and of his wife Margaret Sinclair, 2 Burcot Road, Meersbrook, Sheffield. Private Jack was a native of Arbroath, his father having been for many years a leading engineer in the Dens Iron Works. He was eighteen years of age, and when he joined Kitchener's Army in November 1915 he was working as a shell turner at Messrs Hadfield's, Newhall Road, Sheffield. After going through three and a half months' training at Aberdeen he went to France. On the 1st of April 1916 he was shot through the head and killed instantaneously while on duty in a listening post. He was buried in a military cemetery behind the trenches. His Commanding Officer wrote that he was a great loss to all who knew him, and he would be much missed.

ARTIFICER R. STEWART, R.N.

ARTIFICER ROBERT STEWART, R.N., son of Mrs Stewart, Rose Street, Carnoustie, lost his life while on duty in His Majesty's navy in 1915.

PTE. HOWIE, R.A.M.C. (T.).



PRIVATE WILLIAM HOWIE, 1st Lowland Field Ambulance, R.A.M.C. (T.), was the elder son of Thomas J. Howie and of his wife Mary Morrison, Auchinblae, 23 Kirkburn Avenue, Cambuslang, and grandson of William Howie, draper, Arbroath. He was thirty-one years of age and unmarried. He had an appointment in the Dominion Bank, first at Winnipeg, and latterly as assistant accountant in the branch at Vancouver, B.C. During his stay at Winnipeg he was an enthusiastic athlete and footballer, and captained the team in connection with Ralph Connor's Church. At the outbreak of war he resigned his appointment, and came home and joined the 1st Lowland Field Ambulance, then stationed at Yorkhill, Glasgow. Pte. Howie was a brother of Captain and Adjutant Adrian M. Howie, M.R.C.V.S., who was in charge of the South African Veterinary Corps engaged in East Africa, under General Smuts. Private Howie died of meningitis at Hawick on the 25th of April 1916, and was buried at Arbroath.

PTE. J. SKENE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JOHN GILBERT SKENE, 2nd Black Watch, was the son of Gilbert Skene and of his wife Margaret Young, 3 Ogilvy Place, Arbroath. He was twenty-five years of age and unmarried, and was at one time employed as a farm servant at the Mains of Glamis, near Forfar. He joined the army in July 1910, and went with his regiment to France on the outbreak of war. He was wounded in action in October 1914, his spine having been seriously injured. Private Skene got his discharge as no longer physically fit for war service in October 1915. He died in King George's Military Hospital in London on the 11th of April 1916. His patience and fortitude during his long illness won the admiration of the military and hospital authorities, and they arranged that he should be buried in his native town. Beautiful wreaths were sent from the Tommies in the hospital, the nursing staff, the Marchioness of Ripon, and from Colonel Dennison. Private Skene was one of four brothers who were on active service from the beginning of the war.

PTE. BREMNER, BLACK WATCH



PRIVATE GEORGE R. BREMNER, 5th Black Watch, 33 Barngreen, Arbroath, was the son of Joseph Bremner, 1 West End Place, Edinburgh. He was twenty-eight years of age, and had married Eliza Chalmers, leaving no children. He had served his apprenticeship with Messrs David Corsar & Sons, Ltd., but previous to the outbreak of war he was employed as a labourer in the electricians' department of Messrs Jas Keith & Blackman, Ltd. In 1912 he joined the Territorials, and was a keen member of the Force. He was mobilised, and became a kettle-drummer in the Pipe Band of the 5th Black Watch. After being trained at Broughty Ferry he went with his battalion to France in November 1914. When serving in the trenches there as an officer's orderly he met his death on the 22nd of April 1916. The trench being shelled, Private Bremner was killed and his officer seriously wounded. His major writing, said:—"All the officers were very fond of him, and all ranks will miss him." He was buried in the British cemetery at Festubert.

PTE. FULLERTON, CANADIANS.



PRIVATE WILLIAM FULLERTON, 43rd Canadian Cameron Highlanders. Cabri, Saskatchewan, Canada, was the son of David Fullerton, Redford, Carmyllie. He was twenty-seven years of age, and was farming in Canada when war broke out. He volunteered for service, joined the Canadian Cameron Highlanders, and came over with the second contingent from the Dominion. After a few months in Britain, he went to France, and was killed in action on the 19th day of May 1916. He was buried in Maple Cemetery, Belgium.

ENGINEER GEO. HUNTER, R.N.

ENGINEER GEORGE HUNTER, Royal Navy, thirty-two years of age, was the son of John Hunter, quarrier, Carmyllie. He was in the Royal Naval Reserve, and was called up on the outbreak of war. He was serving as engine-room artificer on H.M.S. Hampshire when that vessel, with Lord Kitchener on board, was lost on the 5th of June 1916. Engineer Hunter was presumed to have been drowned on that date.

PTE. CUMMING, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JAMES STUART CUMMING, 9th Black Watch, was the son of Francis Cumming and of his wife Mary Stuart, 33 Dishlandtown Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-three years of age and unmarried. He was a moulder with Messrs Alexander Shanks & Son, Ltd., and joined Lord Kitchener's Army in October 1914 as a private in the 9th Black Watch. He served at the front in France from June 1915 until the 24th of May 1916, when he died of wounds. Private Cumming had two brothers serving with the colours—Gunner A. Cumming, Forfarshire Battery, R.F.A., who was killed in action, and Walter Cumming, in the R.N.R.

GNR. JAMES MURRAY, R.F.A.

GUNNER JAMES MURRAY, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-three years of age, was the son of John Murray, Kinnell Mill. He had married Agnes Clark, and was a farm servant at Hilton of Fearn. In September 1914 he joined the colours, but had been only three weeks in France when he died on the 22nd of September 1916.

LT. HUNTER, SURREY RIFLES.



LIEUTENANT ALEXANDER FORBES HUNTER, 21st (County of London) Battalion, London Regiment (First Surrey Rifles), twenty-one years of age, was the son of James M. Hunter and of his wife Phoebe Forbes, Clairmont, Keptie Road, Arbroath. Previous to joining up he was a clerk in the Chartered Bank of India, Australia, and China, London, E.C. In July 1915 he joined the Artists' Rifles as a private, and in December of the same year received his commission in the 21st (County of London) Battalion of the London Regiment (First Surrey Rifles). He went to France in March 1916, and a couple of months afterwards it was officially reported that he was killed in action on the 23rd of May. His officer, in a letter to his father, stated that the battalion took part in an attack on the night of the 23rd May. Lieutenant Hunter led his platoon over the parapet with the utmost gallantry. Practically all his platoon was wiped out. He further added:—"Lieutenant Hunter was an excellent boy, most popular, a charming companion, and an excellent soldier."

PTE. GERRARD, ROYAL SCOTS.



PRIVATE ALLAN GERRARD, 12th Royal Scots, son of George Gerrard and of his wife Mary Fraser. 3 Leonard Street, Arbroath, was twenty-two years of age. He was employed as an assistant tenter at the Baltic Works, and was well-known in junior football circles. He joined the army in March 1915, and went to France in October. He was fatally wounded in the trenches by the bursting of a rifle grenade close beside him. He was taken to No. 8 Casualty Clearing Station, where he died three days later, on the 24th of May 1917, and he was buried in the cemetery at Bailleul.

SGT. T. M'IVOR, BLACK WATCH.

SERGEANT THOMAS M'IVOR, 9th Black Watch. 5 Cross Mill Wynd, Arbroath, was previous to the war employed as a miner at Bowhill, Fifeshire. He married Catherine Yeaman, and left three children. He joined the colours in May 1915, and three of his brothers were also in the army. Sergeant M'Ivor was killed in action in 1916.

A.B. D. MACPHERSON, R.N.V.R.



ABLE-SEAMAN DAVID MACPHERSON, Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve, Clyde Division, was the son of David Wilson Macpherson, engine driver, 57 Kinnaird Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-eight years of age. He served his apprenticeship in the West Port Association, and was afterwards in Motherwell for a few years. He subsequently went to America, and returning to Scotland, was employed for some months in the grocery trade at Coatbridge. He joined the navy in August 1915, and was killed in action on board Admiral Arbuthnot's flag ship, Defence, at the battle of Jutland on the 31st of May 1916. His brother, George, was also engaged in the encounter on a destroyer.

S.-S. ALEX. M'QUATTIE, F. & F. Y.

SHOEING-SMITH ALEX. M'QUATTIE, Fife and Forfar Yeomanry, nineteen years of age, was an apprentice blacksmith at Hayhilllock, Carmyllie. He had joined the army, and was mobilised in August 1914, drafted to Gallipoli, where he took ill, and died at Malta in 1915.

PTE. J. STEPHEN, CANADIANS.



PRIVATE JAMES STEPHEN, 7th Platoon, B Company, 49th Battalion, Canadian Expeditionary Force, Strome, Alberta, Canada, was the son of Alexander Stephen, East Scryne, Carnoustie, formerly at Lawton, near Arbroath. Private Stephen was twenty-eight years of age, and he was farming in Canada when war broke out. He joined the Expeditionary Force in January 1915, and was reported missing on the 3rd of June 1916. Later he was officially reported killed. His corporal, writing of him, said:—"He was one of the finest fellows I ever met, and was well liked by all who knew him."

CPL. BLACK, BLACK WATCH.

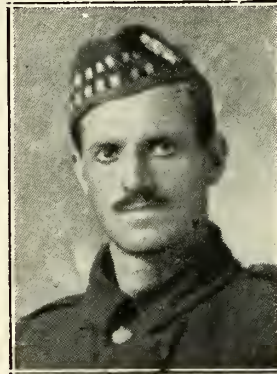
CORPORAL ALEXANDER BLACK, 9th Black Watch, was the son of John Black, Arbroath. He was thirty-two years of age, and left a widow and five children. Corporal Black's brother, Private John Black, was severely wounded in the fighting on the Tigris. Corporal Alexander Black was killed in action in France in May 1916.

PTE. T. SCOTT, SEAFORTHS.



PRIVATE THOMSON SCOTT, 5th Seaforth Highlanders, was the eldest son of the Rev. A. Murray Scott and of his wife Jessie Thomson, United Free Church Manse, Colliston, Arbroath. He was thirty-three years of age and was unmarried. Previous to the outbreak of war he was in business as a chartered accountant in London. He joined the Seaforth Highlanders in September 1914, and went into training at Bedford, where he remained for several months, and afterwards left for France in the summer of 1915. While on sentry duty a few miles from Arras Private Thomson Scott was instantaneously killed on the 4th of June 1916 by the bursting of a shell in the trench he was in. The Officer Commanding A Company, 5th Seaforth Highlanders, wrote:—"I share the respect in which he was held by all who came in contact with him. No. 1 platoon, in which he was, are to-day mourning as they have never mourned before. He was a fine soldier, and as fine a comrade. As a business man he was invaluable as company accountant."

PTE. WILFRED MEEKISON, R.S.



PRIVATE WILFRED MEEKISON, 15th Royal Scots, was the son of James Meekison and of his wife Mary Milne, 38 St Vigeans Road, Arbroath. He was thirty-three years of age, and was a steel worker in Motherwell. In June 1915 he joined the 18th Reserve Battalion Royal Scots, and went to France early in 1916. He there joined the 15th Royal Scots, and was for some time attached to the Royal Engineers. Private Meekison had just returned to his unit when he was killed in the trenches, instantaneously, by a shell on the 23rd of June 1916. His officer described him as an "excellent soldier whom we can ill afford to lose."

PTE. GEO. BLACK, CANADIANS.

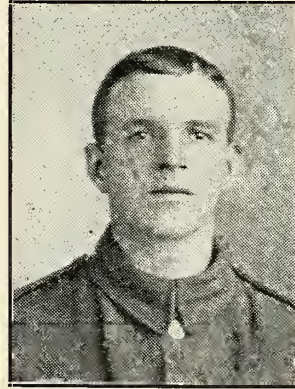
PRIVATE GEORGE BLACK, Canadian Highlanders, was the son of J. Black, Graham Place, Carnoustie. He was a moulder, and had been in the Taymouth Engineering Works. Private Black had been in Canada, and returned with his regiment in December 1915. He was wounded, and died on the 29th of April 1916.

SGT. D. SMITH, BLACK WATCH.



SERGEANT DAVID SMITH, 5th Black Watch, son of Mrs Smith, Grant Place, Carnoustie, was twenty-four years of age. He served his apprenticeship as an iron turner in the Taymouth Engineering Works. He was a member of the Territorial Force, and was well-known and popular in Carnoustie. In August 1914 he was mobilised as a private in the 5th Black Watch, and later, when in France, he did great service by initiating the throwing of grenades with the rifle. It was while explaining the method to his officer that a grenade accidentally burst and killed him on the 23rd of June 1916. His major wrote:—"He died a grand soldier, loved and respected by all ranks in his special branch. Just a few days before he was one of a selected few who carried out a great enterprise. To be selected in our battalion is a great honour, and I know that his work on that occasion added greatly to the success of the enterprise, which brought to the battalion great praise and congratulations from corps commanders downwards."

CPL. MIDDLETON, ROYAL SCOTS



CORPORAL GEORGE MIDDLETON, 3rd Royal Scots, son of James Middleton, 26 Helen Street, Arbroath, was twenty years of age. He was a plumber with Mr John Rayne, and joined the army in November 1914. After being trained at Weymouth and Hawick, he left for France in August 1915. Two days before his death, on the 29th of June 1916 he was promoted to corporal. He was one of a covering party, and was about to cross the parapet when he fell a victim to a German sniper. He was buried in the British cemetery at Vermilles.

PTE. ADAM SUTHERLAND, R.S.

PRIVATE ADAM SUTHERLAND, Royal Scots, lived at 70 Lochland Street Arbroath. He was thirty-six years of age, and left a widow and one child. Before he joined the army he was employed as a farm servant at Hospitalfield. He enlisted in January 1915, and had been at the Western front for a year. Private Sutherland was killed in action on the 12th of May 1916.

PTE. JAMES BEATTIE, R.N.D.



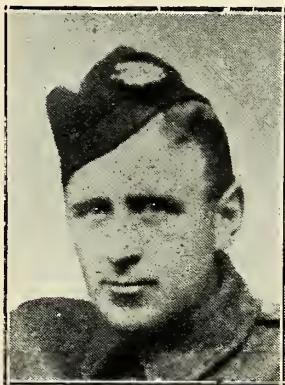
PRIVATE JAMES BEATTIE, 1st Hawke Battalion, Royal Naval Division, was the elder son of James Beattie, Seaton Lodge, Arbroath. He was twenty-four years of age and served his apprenticeship as an engineer at Dens Iron Works. Previous to the war he was employed for a time with an engineering firm in Newcastle. He was a well-known player in the Ardenlea Football Club. About two months after war broke out he enlisted as a seaman in the 1st Hawke Battalion, Royal Naval Division. After being trained at the Crystal Palace and Blandford he went with his battalion to the Dardanelles, where he remained for several months. On the evacuation of Gallipoli he was sent to a rest camp at Mudros, and in May 1916 was transferred to France. Private Beattie had been in the trenches only a couple of hours when he was instantaneously killed by the exploding of a German grenade on the 22nd of June 1916. He was buried at Aix la Noulette. A brother, Driver Norman Beattie, was in the Forfarshire Battery of the Royal Field Artillery.

LT. BROWN, LONDON SCOTTISH.



SECOND-LIEUTENANT RALPH ADAIR BROWN, London Scottish (T.F.), was the son of George T. Brown, formerly of Arbroath, and of his wife Mary A. Peebles, Bowes Park, London. He was twenty-one years of age and was on the staff of Messrs Guthrie & Co., East India Merchants, London. He joined the army in September 1914 as a private in the London Scottish (T.F.), and passed through all grades of non-commissioned rank, in accordance with the traditions of that distinguished corps. In 1915 he was promoted second-lieutenant in his own battalion. He distinguished himself in all his examinations, and he and his twin brother, Captain Lindsay G. Brown, M.C., were two out of four officers specially recommended to the War Office for merit in examination out of a school of 500 officers. Second-Lieutenant Brown went to France in 1916, and was killed at Gommecourt on the 1st of July 1916. A second brother was also in the London Scottish, and a third, Dr Peebles Brown, was one of the first doctors to volunteer for service.

PTE. EVERARD WATSON, S.R.



PRIVATE EVERARD HECTOR GERALD WATSON, Cameronians (Scottish Rifles), New Orleans, was the only son of Lieutenant Commander Alexander Watson, U.S.A. Navy, Oakland, California, late of Arbroath, and grandson of James Watson, Stanley Street. He was a clerk in the American Mercantile Service, and was on his way to this country when the vessel was torpedoed in the English Channel and he was taken to the hospital at Le Havre. He enlisted there in the Scottish Rifles, and was sent over to Greenock for training, returning to France on the 1st of June 1916. Private Watson had been in France only a month when he was killed in action on the 5th of July 1916. He was buried at Vermilles.

PTE. N. ROBERTSON, B.W.

PRIVATE NORMAN ROBERTSON, Black Watch, was the son of John and Catherine Robertson, and grandson of John Brockie, town's bellman and billposter, Arbroath. He was reported missing on the 21st of January 1916, and died on that date.

PTE. SIMPSON, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JOHN SIMPSON, 6th Black Watch, was the son of Mrs Simpson, 13 Green Street, Arbroath. He was thirty-five years of age and unmarried, and at one time was a carter in Arbroath, but was in the service of Messrs Dewar, Perth, when he enlisted in October 1915. He had been at the front only two months when he was killed in action in July 1916. Private Simpson had three brothers with the colours—William, who was also in the Black Watch, James with the Canadian, and George in the Horse Artillery.

PTE. BAIRD, SOUTH AFRICANS.

PRIVATE JAMES BAIRD, 3rd South African Infantry, thirty-six years of age, was the son of William Baird, Johannesburg, and of his wife Anne M'Arthur, formerly of Arbroath. During the South African War he served in Lord Roberts' Horse. When war was declared he again volunteered, and served for some months in the German West African campaign. He was presumed to have been killed in July 1916, at Delville Wood.

CAPT. ALEX. P. LOW, R.A.M.C.



CAPTAIN ALEXANDER PETRIE LOW, R.A.M.C., Bank House, Stirling Street, Dundee, was the son of Captain William Low and of his wife Helen Petrie, and grandson of Alexander Petrie, who had a large bakery business in the High Street, Arbroath. Captain Low was forty-one years of age. He had married Ella Boyd, and left two sons. After leaving Arbroath High School he took his medical degree at Edinburgh, and subsequently built up a large practice in Dundee. He was gazetted Captain of the R.A.M.C. (T.F.) in 1912 and was mobilised in September 1914. For a year he acted as surgeon to the First Scottish General Hospital, Aberdeen. In France he worked in the Highland Casualty Clearing Station, No. 30 Clearing Station, and finally became medical officer to the 7th Seaforth Highlanders. A private in the Seaforths described his last day's work, when on the 14th of July 1916 they started the advance to Longueval and Delville Wood:—"He walked about from one wounded man to another with the utmost coolness. He was with us in the front

PTE. DONALDSON, SCOT. RIFLES



PRIVATE WILLIAM DONALDSON, 1st Scottish Rifles (Cameronians), seventeen years of age, was the son of John Donaldson, 163 Pollokshaws Road, Glasgow, formerly of Arbroath. He was employed in Cranston's Tea Rooms in Glasgow when he was called up in July 1915, and he was killed at High Wood (Somme) on the 20th of July 1916.

line when one shell wounded several of us, and if anybody showed bravery and coolness it was Captain Low. There was a quiet nobility in the way he did what he would have said was only his duty, that one was forced to wonder at it even in the heat of action." Captain Low was killed by a direct hit on the head with a shell and was buried just south of the village of Longueval. His Lieut.-Colonel, mentioning that Captain Low had joined the men who fought through to Longueval about an hour after it was taken, said:—"We were each struck with his sense of duty in following so soon. The shelling at the time was very heavy."

PTE. R. CRIGHTON, A. & S. H.



PRIVATE ROBERT CRIGHTON, 10th Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, was twenty-two years of age, and was the son of William Crighton, and of his wife Jessie Ann Middleton, Home Farm, Guynd, Carmyllie. He was employed as a ploughman at Hillkirk, Letham. He joined the 10th Battalion of the Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders in August 1915. After some months' training Private Crighton went across to France. He was killed on the 14th of July 1916 at Longueval village, Delville Wood.

PTE. WM. M'ARTHUR, R.S.F.

PRIVATE WILLIAM M'ARTHUR, Royal Scots Fusiliers, twenty years of age, was the son of William H. M'Arthur, boot and shoe maker, Acton Cottage, Maule Street, Carnoustie. Prior to his enlistment, Private M'Arthur was employed by his father. He attested under the Derby scheme, and was called up in January 1916. He went to France in May, and died on the 13th of July in Bartholomew's Hospital, London, the result of a bullet wound.

SGT. CHRISTIE, BLACK WATCH.



SERGEANT JOHN CHRISTIE, Black Watch, was the son of Mrs Christie, 15 Kyd Street, Arbroath. He was thirty-one years of age, and had married Agnes Ferguson, leaving a son and a daughter. When war broke out he was employed in a linoleum work at Kirkcaldy. He had already served with the colours, having been for seven years in the Cameronians, but in August 1914, immediately after the declaration of war, he re-enlisted, and became a private in the Black Watch. He was promoted sergeant, and served in France as a signaller until the battle of the Somme, when he was killed by poison gas on the 14th of July 1916.

LIEUT. CLOUDSLEY, SURREYS.

LIEUTENANT HUGH CLOUDSLEY, Royal West Surrey Regiment, was the youngest son of John Leslie Cloudsley, Brightlands, Reigate, and grandson of James Cloudsley, White Hart Hotel, Arbroath. Before joining the army he was a barrister-at-law. He was killed in action on the 1st of July 1916.

PTE. A. R. ANDERSON, Q.R.W.S.



PRIVATE ARCHIBALD RONALD ANDERSON, 10th Battalion Queen's Royal West Surreys, who was twenty three years of age, was the son of Mrs Christina Anderson, 26 Ladyloan, Arbroath. He was formerly a clerk with Messrs Alexander Shanks & Son, Ltd., Dens Iron Works, Arbroath, but had been transferred to their London office. For three years before leaving Arbroath he had been secretary of the "Men's Own." In London he joined the 6th Battalion Royal Fusiliers, being later transferred to the 8th Battalion, and was attached to the 10th Battalion West Surrey Regt. After some months' training at Dover, Private Anderson was sent to France in June 1916. He received a gun-shot wound in the chest on the 27th of July 1916, and died in hospital the following day. He was buried in the military cemetery at Bailleul. His Captain wrote:—"He was a good soldier, liked by everyone in his company. There was a call for volunteers for a job, and he was one of the first to come forward. He went through a lot, and the job was a success."

PTE. JAMES RITCHIE, T.S., N.F.



PRIVATE JAMES RITCHIE, Tyneside Scottish, Northumberland Fusiliers, 51 Sidney Street, Arbroath, was the son of John Ritchie and of his wife Betsy Jolly, 47 Kinnaird Street. He was thirty-four years of age, and married Jane Cormie. He was employed in Glasgow as a shunter. He joined the army in 1915, and was killed in action during the advance on the Somme in 1916.

GUNR. ALEX. CARGILL, R.F.A.

GUNNER ALEXANDER CARGILL, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-five years of age, was the son of Alex. Cargill, 17 Union Street East, Arbroath. He was wounded in July 1916, and was taken at once by motor ambulance to the hospital, but died on entering it. He was buried in a British cemetery in France.

PTE. BEATTIE, CAMERONIANS.

PRIVATE DAVID BEATTIE, Scottish Rifles, was the son of David Beattie, Upper Victoria, Carnoustie. He was killed in action on the 10th of March 1915 at the battle of Neuve Chapelle.

PTE. DAVIDSON, ROYAL SCOTS.



PRIVATE THOMAS BARNETT DAVIDSON, 11th Royal Scots, was the only son of Thomas B. Davidson and of his wife Ann Jardine, 9 Cairnie Street, Arbroath. He was twenty years of age and was employed as a baker in Montrose when he joined the army in May 1915. He went to France in December of that year. and was killed in action at the battle of the Somme on the 14th of July 1916

L-CPL. MILLER, BLACK WATCH.

LANCE-CORPORAL WILLIAM MILLER, Black Watch, twenty-one years of age, was the son of Alexander Miller, 8 Carnegie Street, Arbroath. Lance-Corporal Miller, previous to joining the colours, had been employed at the Abbey Leather Works. He had been serving at the front from early in the war, and was wounded in the arm at the battle of Neuve Chapelle. On the 6th of August 1916 he was again wounded, and died the same day. Lance-Corporal Miller's brother, Sergeant George Miller, was killed in May of the previous year.

PTE. GEO. PHILIP, GORDONS.



PRIVATE GEORGE PHILIP, 1st Gordon Highlanders, who was twenty-six years of age, was the son of Mrs Soutar, 143 Panmure Terrace, Carnoustie. He was employed at Arbroath railway station as a porter. He enlisted in the Gordon Highlanders in 1908, and went out to Egypt in a draft for the 2nd Gordon Highlanders. He went to France in 1914, and was seriously wounded in the first battle of Ypres. After nearly a year's leave he returned to France, and was transferred to the 1st Gordon Highlanders. Private Philip was killed in action in Delville Wood on the 18th of July 1916. He was at first reported missing, but his body was afterwards found by a machine gun party when they were clearing a position for their guns.

PTE. J. RAMSAY, S. AFRICANS.

PRIVATE JAMES RAMSAY, South African Rifles, who was fifty years of age, was the son of George Ramsay, Whitewell Cottage, Arbroath. He was killed when on service in East Africa on the 4th of July 1916.

CAPT. W. HARRIS, M.C., R.S.F.



CAPTAIN W. T. HARRIS, M.C., Royal Scots Fusiliers, twenty-four years of age, was the son of William Harris and of his wife Marjory Whyte, 8 Hillington Park Circus, Glasgow. He was trained as an engineer with the Fairfield Shipbuilding and Engineering Company. He was one of the original members of the Glasgow University Officers' Training Corps, and in February 1915 joined the army as 2nd lieutenant in the Royal Scots Fusiliers, and went to France a few months later. In July 1916 he was promoted to the rank of captain and was awarded the Military Cross. Very shortly afterwards, at the battle of the Somme, on the 30th of July 1916, Captain Harris was reported wounded and missing. His Colonel said that the fighting on that day was very severe, and the casualties heavy. He also wrote:—"I had formed a very high opinion of him indeed as a soldier. He was extremely practical, sound, and a thoroughly reliable officer, and had at times been of the very greatest assistance to me. I had just given him command of a company."

PTE. MURRAY, ROYAL SCOTS.



PRIVATE GEORGE MURRAY, 17th Royal Scots, 32 Rossie Street, Arbroath, was the son of Robert Murray and of his wife Ann King, 60 Fergus Square, Arbroath. He was twenty-three years of age, and married Mary Bouick Brown. He was employed as under foreman at the Nursery Mills, Arbroath. In November 1915 he joined the 17th Royal Scots, and went later with his regiment to France, where he died of wounds on the 21st of July 1916.

PTE. FALCONER, ROYAL SCOTS.

PRIVATE TOM FALCONER, Royal Scots, was the son of J. Falconer, market gardener, 63 Queen Street, Carnoustie. He was twenty years of age, and before the outbreak of war was in the employment of Mr Grieve, farmer, Rotten Row, Carnoustie. He was one of the first of the Carnoustie recruits to enlist. Private Falconer was killed in action in July 1916. His eldest brother, Lance-Sergeant Falconer, was wounded at Mons and died two days later, on the 28th of August 1914.

PTE. DAVID M'GREGOR, R.S.F.

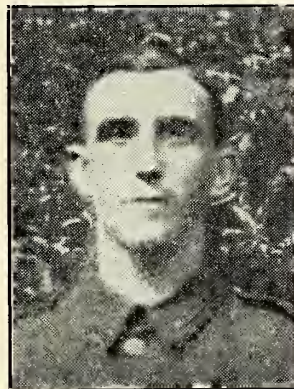


PRIVATE DAVID M'GREGOR, Signaller, B Company, 2nd Battalion Royal Scots Fusiliers, was the son of David M'Gregor, Watson Crescent, Edinburgh, formerly of 44 Ernest Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-one years of age, and was serving his apprenticeship as an engineer at Dens Iron Works, Arbroath, when he enlisted in February 1915. After six months' training at Fort Matilda, near Greenock, he went to France in September. Private M'Gregor was posted missing on the 30th of July 1916 at Guillemont, and was afterwards reported killed on that date.

L-CPL. D. CARRIE, SEAFORTHES.

LANCE-CORPORAL DAVID CARRIE, Seaforth Highlanders, was the son of David Carrie, 42½ East Abbey Street, Arbroath. He was thirty-two years of age, and left a widow and family. Lance-Corporal Carrie was killed in action in July 1916. He was the second of his family to lose his life at the front, his brother, Private Peter Carrie, having fallen in the battle of Loos.

PTE. ROBERT CARGILL, R.S.F.



PRIVATE ROBERT CARGILL, 2nd Royal Scots Fusiliers, was the son of David Cargill, and of his wife Elizabeth Swankie, 21 South Street, Arbroath. He was twenty years of age, and was employed as a labourer at Dens Iron Works when he enlisted in the 2nd Royal Scots Fusiliers in September 1914. He went to France at the beginning of 1916, and took part in the fighting on the Somme front. On the 20th of July 1916 Private Cargill was reported missing at Guillemont, during the Somme offensive, and was afterwards presumed to have been killed on that date. His brother, Lance-Corporal David Cargill, was killed four months later.

SIGNALLER R. MYLES, B.W.

SIGNALLER RUSSEL MYLES, 4th Black Watch, 6 Panmure Street, Carnoustie, was before the war a postman in Dundee. He went to France early in 1915, and in September died of wounds received in action. A comrade wrote:—"I only hope to die as bravely as he did—he died a hero's death, doing his duty."

LIEUT. R. MACDONALD, A.I.F.



LIEUTENANT RONALD ALEXANDER LESLIE MACDONALD, 1st Light Horse, Australian Imperial Force, twenty-seven years of age, was the son of Alexander Macdonald and of his wife Elizabeth Price, Erudgere, New South Wales. He was the nephew of W. K. Macdonald, Town Clerk of Arbroath, and of F. F. Macdonald of Lochlands. Previous to joining the army, which he did at an early stage in the war, Lieutenant Macdonald was a sheep farmer at Erudgere. He enlisted as a private in the 1st Australian Light Horse, and afterwards obtained a commission in the same regiment. He was wounded in the Gallipoli campaign. Later he served with the Egyptian Expeditionary Force, and was killed in action at the head of his men on the morning of the 9th of August 1916. He was buried at the top of the First Ridge, half a mile west of Hod el Hisba, Egypt, near which he fell. A tablet to his memory was erected in the Parish Church of Arbroath, and was unveiled by Rev. Professor Cooper, D.D., Moderator of the Church of Scotland, in June 1917.

DRIVER DAVID PATTULLO, R.E.



DRIVER DAVID PATTULLO, Royal Engineers, twenty-four years of age, was the eldest son of David Pattullo and of his wife Ann Edwards, 69 Helen Street, Arbroath. Before the war he had been a ploughman in the Dundee district. He joined the army in May 1915, and had been for six months at the front in France. On the 30th of July 1916 he was severely wounded by a bomb dropped from a German aeroplane, and was taken to No. 5 Casualty Clearing Station, where he died the next day.

PTE. J. AFFLECK, S. AFRICANS.

PRIVATE JAMES AFFLECK, South African Contingent, son of William Affleck, Charles Street, Carnoustie, was twenty-nine years of age. Before going to France he had been through the West African fighting, along with his two brothers, Tom and Forbes. Tom also served for some time on the Western front and when lying wounded in a French hospital sent home the news that his brother had been killed in action there.

SIGNALLER J. KERR, R.F.A.



SIGNALLER JOHN KERR, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of David Kerr, 9 Fergus Square, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age and, previous to enlistment, had been serving his apprenticeship as an engineer with Messrs Alexander Shanks & Son, Ltd. In October 1914 he joined the army as a gunner in the Forfarshire Battery of the R.F.A. He was serving at the front for over a year, and was acting as a signaller at the time of his death. During the advance on the Somme, on the 10th of August 1916, he was struck by a piece of shrapnel while in the trenches, and died at Dernancourt the following day.

SGT-MAJOR CARTER, K.O.S.B.

COMPANY SERGEANT-MAJOR G. R. CARTER, K.O.S.B., Berwick-on-Tweed, was, before being called up, engaged by the Carnoustie Corporation, and was also for a time in the Taymouth Engineering Works. He had previously served seven years in the K.O.S.B. He was killed in action at the battle of the Somme in 1916.

PTE. A. PAUL, BLACK WATCH.

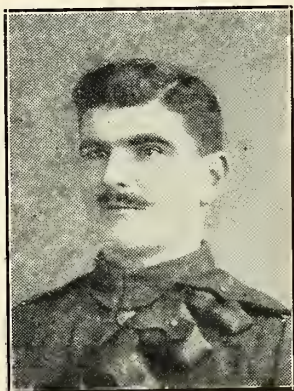


PRIVATE ALEXANDER PAUL, 6th Black Watch, was the son of Alexander Paul, Hodgeton, Inverkeilor. He was twenty-two years of age and before enlisting he was employed as a ploughman at West Hall, Dundee. He joined the army as a private in the 6th Black Watch in August 1915, and had served in France for nearly a year when he was wounded in the thigh and chest and taken prisoner. He died a month later, on the 15th of August 1916, a prisoner of war in Germany.

PTE. MASSON, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE PETER MASSON, Black Watch, twenty-two years of age, was the son of Douglas Masson, cabinet-maker, Tayview Buildings, Broughty Ferry, and grandson of ex-Police Sergeant William Masson, Helen Street, Arbroath. Prior to his enlistment Private Masson was a clerk at the Dundee East Station. He had been in the army for about a year when he was killed at the battle of the Somme, on the 3rd of September 1916.

SGT. DAVID S. HOGG, R.F.A.



SERGEANT DAVID SCOTT HOGG, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of David Hogg and of his wife Jessie Murray, Denfield, Arbroath. He was twenty-three years of age, and was unmarried. He was a gardener, but for about a year before joining the army he had been a member of the Forfarshire Constabulary, and was stationed at Carnoustie. He was the first to fall of ten members of the County Constabulary who had joined the colours. He joined the Royal Field Artillery in September 1914 as a gunner, and had served only three months when he was promoted. Sergeant Hogg went to France in June 1915, and was killed in action at the battle of the Somme on the 25th of August 1916. His captain said that Sergeant D. S. Hogg was an exceptionally keen and efficient sergeant, and shortly before his death had been recommended for the Military Medal for consistent good work with his battery in France. One of his brothers, Private George Hogg, Scots Guards, was killed in September 1915, and another served with the Black Watch.

PTE. JOHN CORMIE, SEAFORTHHS



PRIVATE JOHN CORMIE, Seaforth Highlanders, was the brother of Mrs A. Petrie, 19 Park Street, Arbroath. He belonged to Burghead, was twenty-five years of age, and had married Helen Fraser, Buckie, who, with their daughter, resided with Mrs Petrie. Private Cormie was a seaman, and acted as fireman before enlisting in November 1914. He had been a year at the front when he was killed by a shell while returning to the trenches during the Somme advance, on the 18th of August 1916.

PTE. SIMPSON, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE ALBERT SIMPSON, Black Watch, twenty-one years of age, was the elder son of William Simpson, Inverray, Carnoustie, who himself holds a medal and three clasps for service in the Egyptian war. Private Albert Simpson was by trade a moulder, and, prior to enlistment, had been employed in Taymouth Engineering Works, Carnoustie. He had served at the front from November 1914, and was killed in action on the 3rd of August 1916.

L-CPL. FRED. FALCONER, R.S.F.

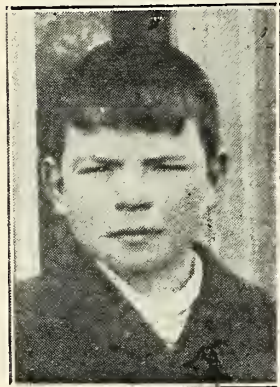


LANCE-CORPORAL FRED. M. FALCONER, Royal Scots Fusiliers, was the youngest son of Alexander Falconer, 84 Ireland Street, Carnoustie. He was twenty years of age and was employed as a vanman by Mr Nicol, Carnoustie. He joined the army in February 1916 as a private in the Royal Scots Fusiliers. After a few months' training at Fort Matilda, Greenock, Lance-Corporal Falconer left for France in July, and died from wounds received on the 26th of August 1916 at Delville Wood.

PTE. MURRAY, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE DAVID MURRAY, Black Watch, Olive Cottage, Carnoustie, was previous to the war engaged as a ploughman. He had been nineteen months at the front, and was killed in action during the Somme advance in 1916. An officer, writing of him, said he was "the cheeriest man in the company. No march was too long, and nothing too fatiguing but that he finished the job whistling and singing, and by his cheeriness he cheered those around him."

PTE. THOMSON, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE ROY THOMSON, 5th Black Watch, was the only son of Alexander Thomson, grievor, and of his wife Barbara Mitchell, Redcastle, Inverkeilor. He was only sixteen years of age, and had been a farm servant at West Drums, Brechin. He joined the 5th Black Watch in August 1915, and after about a year's training, went to France. He had been only a few months at the front when he was killed in action on the Somme, on the 3rd of September 1916.

2nd.-LIEUT. KYD, R. WARWICKS.

SECOND-LIEUTENANT F. P. KYD, East Surrey Regiment (attached to the Royal Warwicks), was the elder son of John Kyd, manager of the National Bank of India, Madras. Before going to India Mr John Kyd was teller in the Arbroath branch of the British Linen Bank, and had many friends in the town and district. Second-Lieutenant Kyd was killed in action on the 18th of August 1916 during the advance on the Somme.

PTE. WM. SIM, DORSET REGT.



PRIVATE WILLIAM SIM, 5th Dorset Regiment, twenty-nine years of age, was the son of Richard Sim, 83 Prinlaws, Leslie, Fifeshire, formerly of Arbroath, and of his wife Jessie Ferrier. He was twenty-nine years of age and was unmarried. Before the outbreak of war he was employed as a miner with the Fife Coal Company, Kinglassie. He had served for nearly five years as a stoker in the Royal Navy, but took his discharge, and on the 7th of August 1914 he enlisted in the 5th Dorset Regiment. He went to the Dardanelles in May 1915, and was killed in action on the 22nd of August 1915 at Suvla Bay, Gallipoli, during a charge by the Dorsets. Private Sim came of a very patriotic family. His father, an old Arbroathian, was a soldier, and although sixty years of age, joined the Black Watch in 1915 and served a year, but was discharged when conscription came into force. A younger brother came from Australia and enlisted in the King's Own Scottish Borderers, but having been wounded at Ypres he was afterwards discharged from the army.

PTE. WILSON, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE ROBERT SHEPHERD WILSON, 5th Black Watch, was the son of John Wilson and of his wife Jessie Hardy Shepherd, Mainsbank Farm, Inverkeilor. He was twenty-two years of age, unmarried, and until the time of his enlisting he was employed as a farm servant at Parkconon, near Arbroath. He joined the army in June 1915 as a private in the 5th Black Watch. Private Wilson was killed by a sniper on the 3rd of September 1916.

PTE. JAS. P. CADOGAN, H.L.I.

PRIVATE JAMES PATERSON CADOGAN, 16th Battalion Highland Light Infantry, twenty years of age, was the oldest son of Edward Cadogan, 30 Auchmithie, near Arbroath. He was employed as a ploughman at Mains of Letham when he enlisted in the 5th Black Watch in April 1916. Later he was transferred to the Highland Light Infantry, and after a short period of training went to France. He was reported missing on the 18th of November 1916, and was presumed to have died on that date.

PTE. J. LUNDIE, BLACK WATCH.

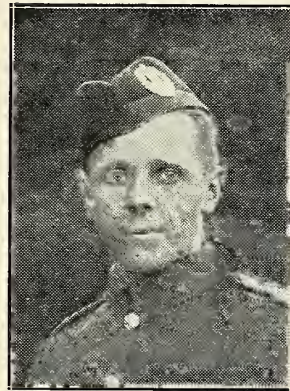


PRIVATE JAMES LUNDIE, 5th Black Watch, was the son of John Lundie and of his wife Agnes Johnstone, 4 Reform Street, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age, and had been working at the Westburn Foundry before the war. He had joined the Territorials in 1913, and he went to France with his battalion in November 1914. He fought at Neuve Chapelle, Festubert, Givenchy, and Loos, and escaped unwounded until the battle of the Somme when he was shot through the head and instantaneously killed on the 3rd of September 1916. Private Lundie had three brothers serving in the Royal Navy and one in the 4th Gordon Highlanders, 51st Division, who was wounded in July 1918.

PTE. THOMSON, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE PETER THOMSON, Black Watch, was the son of Robert Thomson, 4 Peddie Street, Dundee, formerly of Arbroath. He was twenty years of age, and was killed in action at the battle of the Somme on the 14th of July 1916.

PTE. ALEX. MANN, CAMERONS.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER MANN, Cameron Highlanders, was the son of Alexander Mann and of his wife Jane Lawson, Kinnell, Frickheim. He was twenty-five years of age, and had married Jean Smart. He was a grocer with Messrs Cooper & Company, Perth, when he joined the army in April 1916. Private Mann was posted as missing on the 3rd of September 1916, and was officially reported killed on that date.

L-CPL. LAMB, BLACK WATCH.

LANCE-CORPORAL SIDNEY LAMB, Black Watch, was the youngest son of Mrs Lamb, Glenogil Terrace, Carnoustie. He was twenty-four years of age, and was on the clerical staff of Messrs William Briggs & Sons' chemical works, Dundee. Lance-Corporal Lamb was well-known in local sporting circles as a golfer and a cricketer, but more especially as a footballer. He was killed in action on the 21st of September 1916. His eldest brother, a mercantile captain, was a prisoner in Germany, and another brother served with the colours.

SGT. E. FORD, D.C.M., B.W.



SERGEANT EDWARD FORD, D.C.M., 1st Black Watch, was the son of Geo. Ford and of his wife Annie Robertson, 59 Kinnaird Street, Arbroath. Before the war he was employed as a joiner with Messrs J. & R. W. Sievwright. He had, however, joined the army in August 1905 as a private in the 1st Black Watch, and had served seven and a half years with the colours, five and a half of which were spent in India. He held the medal of the 1911 Durbar at Delhi, and had been one and a half years on the Army Reserve before mobilisation. He was promoted corporal after the first battle of Ypres, and sergeant after La Bassée. In October 1915 he won the D.C.M., which was awarded for consistent attention to duty throughout the campaign. On one occasion he rallied and led forward his platoon under very heavy fire. Sergeant Ford was on active service in France for over two years, and had been in every engagement from Mons onwards. He came through scathless until the Somme advance, when he was killed by a sniper at High Wood on the 3rd of September 1916.

PTE. MELDRUM, BLACK WATCH



PRIVATE GEORGE MELDRUM, 5th Black Watch, was the son of George Meldrum, 11 River Street, Brechin, and grandson of Mrs Grant, 7 St Vigeans Road, Arbroath. He was employed as a lapper at the Caldham Works, Brechin, when he joined the army in 1915. He was killed in France on the 3rd of September 1916.

GUNNER WM. LOWNIE, R.F.A.

GUNNER WILLIAM LOWNIE, Royal Field Artillery, thirty-one years of age, was the son of John Lownie and of his wife Caroline Teviotdale, 9½ Dishland Street, Arbroath. He was a miner in Dunfermline when he joined the army in September 1914. He served in France for over a year, and was killed on the 3rd of July 1916. His major said that he was one of two who volunteered to make an observation post in one of the captured German trenches, and was thus engaged when he was killed by a stray bullet; also that he was one of his best workers, for whom he had the greatest respect and a sincere feeling of affection, as had all the men.

PTE. HARRY ALEXANDER, B.W.



PRIVATE HARRY ALEXANDER, 5th Black Watch, eighteen years of age, was the son of W. D. Alexander, postman, and of Mrs Alexander, 6 Gowan Street, Arbroath. Before joining the army in May 1915 Private Alexander was serving his apprenticeship as an engineer at the Dens Iron Works. After three months' military training he went to France, and served at the front for a year. He was reported missing on the 3rd of September 1916 at the battle of Guillemont, on the Somme, and he was presumed to have been killed on or about that date. Private Alexander had an older brother serving in the Scots Guards.

PTE. A. M'GREGOR, H.L.I.

PRIVATE ARTHUR M'GREGOR, Highland Light Infantry, nineteen years of age, was the son of Geo. M'Gregor, East Balmirmer. He died of wounds received in action in October 1916. Private M'Gregor had four brothers at the front, two with the New Zealand forces, one with the Canadians, and one in the Black Watch.

PTE. G. CRAIG, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE GEORGE CRAIG, Black Watch, nineteen years of age, was a son of John Craig, formerly of Ordie, Oathlaw, and of Mrs Craig, 15 Cul-loden Road, Arbroath. Before joining the army in December 1915, he was employed as a grocer with the West Port Association, Ltd. He had been for three months at the front in France when he was reported missing on the 3rd of September 1916, and it was presumed he was killed on that date at Thiepval during the advance on the Somme.

PTE. THOS. ROBERTSON, K.R.R.

PRIVATE THOMAS ROBERTSON, King's Royal Rifles, son of J. Robertson, Brown Street, Carnoustie, was a member of the Metropolitan Police, and was one of twenty chosen for service as policemen in Rhodesia, where he was for five years. He saw two years' active service there, and at the outbreak of war he returned to join the home forces. He was fatally wounded at the front in 1916. Private Robertson had three brothers serving with the colours.

PTE. RAMSAY, BLACK WATCH.



STRETCHER-BEARER DAVID RAMSAY, 1st Black Watch, 10 North Bank Street, Clydebank, was the son of David Ramsay, flaxdresser, and of his wife Hannah Donaldson, 21 Sidney Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-eight years of age, and had married Margaret Muir, and left one son. He was an ironturner by trade, and had served his apprenticeship at the Westburn Foundry. Later he went to Messrs Singer, at Kilbowie. Private Ramsay was well-known in Arbroath as a member of the Burgh Instrumental Band, in which he played the trombone and on going to the West Country he became associated with the famous Clydebank Band, being a member of that band on three occasions when it carried off the Scottish championship. He enlisted in Glasgow in February 1915, and had been fourteen months at the front. In France he played the trombone in the Black Watch Band, and acted as stretcher-bearer in strenuous times. He was killed in action on the 3rd of September 1916. His brother, Peter, also served in the Black Watch in France.

PTE. ROBERT S. SCOTT, B.W.



PRIVATE ROBERT SPENCE SCOTT, 1st Black Watch, was the fourth son of George Scott, 23 Jamieson Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-eight years of age, and was one of three brothers serving with the colours, one being in the Black Watch, and one in the R.F.A. Private Scott had been an enginedriver with the East India Railway Company at Tundla, but he came home and joined the 1st Black Watch in July 1915. He went with his battalion to the front in November of that year, and was killed during the capture of Highwood on the 4th of September 1916. His platoon officer wrote:—"By his death we have lost a valued and cheerful comrade of our regiment—a good and brave soldier."

CORPL. COULL, ROYAL SCOTS.

CORPORAL STEWART M'LEOD COULL, Royal Scots, was the youngest son of Mr Coull, Smith's Place House, Leith, and nephew of William Coull, Ethiehaven, near Arbroath. He was killed in action in France on the 16th of September 1916.

PTE. G. DINNIE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE GEORGE DINNIE, Black Watch, twenty-one years of age, was a son of David Dinnie and of his wife Margaret Bowman, 37 Leonard Street, Arbroath. When he joined the 5th Black Watch on the 18th of May 1915 he was in the employment of Corsar Brothers, Applegate Works, as a flaxdresser. He underwent military training at Ripon, and crossed to France in January 1916. Soon afterwards he took part in the fighting, and was wounded, but not so severely as to lead to his being sent to this country for treatment. On the 3rd of September 1916 Private Dinnie was engaged in a battle on the Somme when he sustained serious wounds in the chest and face, and died at the 35th Casualty Clearing Station on the 13th of the same month. Private Dinnie had three brothers in the army. Private James Dinnie, M.M., enlisted in the Black Watch, but was transferred to the Seaforth's, and afterwards to a machine gun corps. Private Charles Dinnie served in the Black Watch in Egypt; and Private James Dinnie in the 1st Black Watch.

GNR. THOMAS MAGUIRE, R.G.A.



GUNNER THOMAS MAGUIRE, Royal Garrison Artillery, was the son of Thomas Maguire, Ballinshoe, Kirriemuir, formerly of Kinnell, and of his wife Janet M'Intosh. He was twenty-seven years of age, and was unmarried. Before joining the army he was a police constable stationed at Perth. He enlisted in November 1915 as a gunner in the Royal Garrison Artillery, and after three months' training went to France. Gunner Maguire was killed instantaneously by a shell in the fierce fighting at the Somme on the 15th of September 1916. His officers looked upon him as one of the most conscientious and hard-working men of the battery.

L-CPL. WILLIAM WALKER, B.W.

LANCE-CORPORAL WILLIAM WALKER, Black Watch, was the son of Andrew Walker, Westgate, formerly of Pitmuies Mill, Frioekheim. He was twenty-two years of age, and had been at the front since November 1914. He was severely wounded in the head and died in France on 21st September 1916.

LIEUT. KITSON, BLACK WATCH.



LIEUTENANT FREDERICK NEIL EDMONSTONE KITSON, 5th Black Watch, thirty-one years of age, was the son of the Rev. John Francis Kitson, Vicar of Antony, Cornwall, and of his wife Charlotte Edmonstone, daughter of Admiral Sir William Edmonstone, Bart. of Duntreath. He was a nephew of Mrs Duncan, Parkhill, near Arbroath, and helped in the management of the estate. Before the war Lieutenant Kitson was a very popular officer in the county battalion of the Black Watch (T.F.). He went to the front with the battalion in November 1914. In 1915 he was wounded by a sniper at Neuve Chapelle, and in January 1916 he was mentioned in despatches by Field-Marshal French. Lieutenant Kitson was later in charge of the transport department of the brigade, under Brigadier-General Stewart. On the 14th of September 1916 both were going up to the trenches when General Stewart was killed outright and Lieutenant Kitson was mortally wounded by the same shell. Lieutenant Kitson was buried in the Cité Bon Jean Cemetery at Armentières.

PTE. W. HERD, SCOTS GUARDS.



PRIVATE WILLIAM HERD, 2nd Scots Guards, twenty-four years of age, was the son of David Herd and of his wife Margaret Ramsay, Easthaven. Private Herd had been a porter at Easthaven Station, and later was a farm servant at Inverpeffer. He joined Kitchener's Army in January 1915, and at one time his battalion had the honour of forming the King's bodyguard at Buckingham Palace. He had been at the front about six months when he was reported as wounded and missing on the 16th of September 1916 at Givenchy. Later it was notified that he had been buried near Combles.

PTE. H. MANN, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE HENRY L. MANN, Canadian Contingent, was the son of Wm. Mann and of his wife Emma Peters, 42 Dishlandtown Street, Arbroath. He was killed at the front during the Somme advance on the 26th of September 1916, his death being caused by a piece of shrapnel, which struck him while he was asleep in his dugout.

PTE. G. R. SHERIFF, CAMERONS.



PRIVATE GEORGE ROSS SHERIFF, 2nd Queen's Own Cameron Highlanders, was the eldest son of Fred Sheriff, mason, and of his wife Jemima Barrie, 24 Ladybridge Street, Arbroath. He was a patternmaker at the Dens Iron Works, in the last year of his apprenticeship, when he enlisted in January 1915. After serving for seven months in France he was sent to Salonica, where he saw eleven months' service. He was wounded in action in the Struma Valley, and died on 2nd October 1916 at an ambulance station at Salonica. His platoon officer wrote of Private Sheriff:—"I looked upon him as one of my best men, and one in whom I had full confidence."

PTE. A. D. ELLIS, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE ARTHUR DAVID ELLIS, 28th Canadians, was the son of David Ellis, signalman, Leysmill. He was twenty-six years of age, and was in Canada when war was declared. He at once joined up and came over to France, where he was killed in action on the 6th of June 1916.

PTE. C. WEIR, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE CHARLES WEIR, 5th Black Watch, was a grandson of Charles Weir, 43 Panmure Street, Arbroath. He was eighteen years of age, and prior to enlisting was an apprentice ironmoulder in the employment of Alex. Shanks & Son, Ltd., Dens Iron Works. He joined the 5th Black Watch in September 1914 and went to France three months later. He was killed in action on the 14th of October 1916.

PTE. J. MANBY, SCOTS GUARDS.

PRIVATE J. MANBY, Scots Guards, 133 Kinloch Street, Carnoustie, was employed by the Carnoustie Town Council as a stoker at the Gasworks. In golfing circles he was well-known. He joined the colours in January 1915, and was killed in action on the 15th of September 1916. Private Manby's younger brother, Alexander, was a member of the Black Watch (regulars). He came with his regiment from India at the outbreak of war, and was killed in action a few months before his brother.

CAPT. DAVID FREW, R.A.M.C.



CAPTAIN DAVID T. C. FREW. Royal Army Medical Corps, twenty-nine years of age, was the son of David Alison Frew, formerly of Arbroath, and of his wife Ann Elizabeth Berrey, 9 Burnbank Terrace, Glasgow. He married Marie Louise Henriette, daughter of Fernand Lusien Perregaux, M.D., Paris. Dr Frew's work at the Royal Infirmary and the Western Medical School, Glasgow, where he was lecturing in anatomy, kept him from joining the army at once when war broke out. He became a lieutenant in the Royal Army Medical Corps in 1915, and in June of that year was sent to France, where he served as one of the staff of the Twenty-fourth General Field Hospital at Etaples. He afterwards joined the Seventh Field Ambulance at the front in the Ypres salient and was wounded there. Captain Frew later took over the duties of medical officer to the London Rifle Brigade, and after several months with that corps he had a short leave and re-joined at Aldershot. He died on the 29th of September 1916 in the Cambridge Hospital there.

PTE. DAVID S. MUNDIN, B.W.



PRIVATE DAVID SPENCE MUNDIN, 5th Black Watch, Mansion House, Arroth Street, Arbroath, was the son of Henry Mundin and of his wife Elizabeth Spence, Lochland Street. He married Williamina Nicol Barnett and left two sons and a daughter. He was twenty-seven years of age. Before the war he was a postman. He joined the 5th Black Watch in July 1915, and went to France in February 1916. After one year and three months' service he was killed at the battle of the Somme when his platoon made a charge over the open on the 14th of October 1916.

L-CPL. ARTHUR WHYTOCK, B.W.

LANCE-CORPORAL ARTHUR WHYTOCK. Black Watch, 5 Wallace Street, Arbroath, was a farm servant at Nether Kelly before he joined the army. He had been at the front about fourteen months when he was killed in action on the 3rd of September 1916. His Commanding Officer wrote that the company had sustained a great loss in Private Whytock's death.

PTE. W. CRUICKSHANKS, B.W.



PRIVATE WILLIAM W. CRUICKSHANKS, 5th Black Watch, was a son of George Cruickshanks, 22 Helen Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-one years of age, and before the war was an apprentice moulder at the Dens Iron Works. He had joined the Territorials in March 1911, and he left for France with his battalion on 28th of October 1914. For a year and ten months he was on active service. On the 12th of October 1916, at the battle of the Somme, he was severely wounded in the head and chest by a rifle bullet. He was taken to a Base Hospital, and died from wounds the following day.

PTE. J. STEWART, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE JAMES STEWART, Canadians, was the grandson of John Anderson, West Newton and Seafield, Arbroath. He was in the Prince Albert Branch of the Union Bank of Canada, and volunteered for service on the declaration of war. He went to the front in September 1915, and was killed in action on the 25th of September 1916.

PTE. HARRY BISSET, B.W.



PRIVATE HARRY BISSET, 5th Black Watch, 31 Elliot Street, Arbroath, was the son of Alexander Bisset and of his wife Mary Kennedy, 45 West Grimsby, Arbroath. He married Agnes R. Garden, and left two sons and two daughters. He was twenty-nine years of age and had been under-foreman with Messrs Douglas Fraser & Sons. He joined the 5th Black Watch Territorials in 1905, and was mobilised in August 1914. He went to France in November, and was reported wounded and missing on the 14th of October 1916, and it was supposed that he had fallen in a charge made by his battalion on that date.

PTE. JOHN COOK, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE JOHN COOK, Canadian Contingent, Toronto, was the son of John Cook, farmer, Bank of Arbirlot, near Arbroath. He was thirty-eight years of age, was married, and left five children. He was killed in action on the 16th of September 1916. Private Cook had a brother in the army who acted as a shoeing smith at the front.

L-CPL. DAVIDSON, D.C.M., B.W.



LANCE-CORPORAL JAMES DAVIDSON, D.C.M., 5th Black Watch, was a son of Charles Davidson and of his wife Ann Middleton, 43 Hannah Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-three years of age, and was a miner at Methil. He enlisted in August 1914, and was one of the first draft to leave for the front. Lance-Corporal Davidson was a stretcher-bearer, and was twice mentioned in despatches, and was also awarded the Distinguished Conduct Medal for conspicuous deeds of gallantry in carrying the wounded off the field. On one occasion he had a very narrow escape. While dressing a wounded companion something struck his back. On opening his haversack he found two bullets, and his tin of bully beef had been badly dented. He was wounded in May 1915, and invalided home. On his recovery he returned to France, and fell in action on the 14th of October 1916. His mother was personally presented with his D.C.M. at Holyrood Palace by his Grace the Duke of Montrose in May 1916. She had three other sons in the service.

PTE. R. DOYLE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE RICHARD DOYLE, 5th Black Watch, 35 Fisheracre, Arbroath, was the son of Arthur Doyle, and of his wife Ann Smith, 40 Maule Street. He married Mary Bogie, and left one son. Private Doyle was twenty-three years of age, and was employed with Messrs Keith & Blackman Co., Ltd. As a Territorial he was mobilised in August 1914, and after fourteen months' service he returned from France as a time-expired man. In July 1916 he re-enlisted voluntarily, but had been two months back on active service when he was wounded, and died in a casualty clearing station on the 16th of October 1916.

PTE. ARTHUR DAVIDSON, N.Z.

PRIVATE ARTHUR DAVIDSON, New Zealand Contingent, was a native of Friockheim, and was, before going to New Zealand, employed at the Friockheim Bleachfield. When the call to arms came he and his younger brother, Mark, gave a ready response. He was killed in action in France in October 1916.

PTE. D. J. C. IRELAND, A. & S.H.



PRIVATE DAVID JOHN CAMPBELL IRELAND, 2nd Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, who was thirty-six years of age and unmarried, was the only son of James Ireland, Bannety and Lappie, and of Mrs Ireland, East Balmirmer, Arbroath. After his father's death he managed the farm in conjunction with his mother, and though he might have stayed at home he considered that it was his duty to go to the front rather than his grieve, who was a man with a family. He joined the 14th Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders on the 22nd of July 1915, and afterwards was transferred to the 2nd Battalion of the same regiment. On the 31st of October 1916 Private Ireland was killed instantaneously by shell fire while on duty in the trenches on the Somme. He was buried at the foot of what was known as "The Lone Tree," about five hundred yards in front of Les Boeufs. His platoon commander wrote:—"We one and all were extremely sorry to lose so good a comrade, and still miss him; he was always cheery and gave of his best. He died an honourable death."

PTE. ARTHUR C. PETRIE, B.W.



PRIVATE ARTHUR C. PETRIE, 5th Black Watch, nineteen years of age, was the son of John Petrie, and of his wife Mary Jane Davidson, 40 Cairnie Street, Arbroath. He was a machineman in the Westburn Foundry and joined the 5th Black Watch in October 1914. He had been about two years in France and had undergone the terrible experience of being buried by a shell which necessitated some time in hospital. He was reported missing on the 14th of October 1916. On that date the 5th Black Watch were in action between Beaumont Hamel and Thiepval. The ground was so full of shell holes that many men disappeared, leaving no trace, and it is presumed that Private Petrie must have fallen at that time. The battalion took at least two German lines and held them till relieved.

PTE. M'COMBIE, SEAFORTHES.

PRIVATE JOSEPH ROBERTSON M'COMBIE, Seaforth Highlanders, Arbroath, thirty-six years of age, was killed in action in France on the 13th of November 1916.

CAPT. ALEX. R. GIBB, R.F.A.



CAPTAIN ALEXANDER REID GIBB, Royal Field Artillery, Arbroath, forty-one years of age, was the son of John Smith Gibb, Treasurer of the Edinburgh and Leith Gas Commission. After leaving Edinburgh University, he was for some time with Mr J. Gordon Mason, S.S.C., Edinburgh, and in 1906 he entered into partnership with Mr H. Victor Neill, solicitor, Arbroath. Captain Gibb was well-known when in Edinburgh as an athlete and an all-round sportsman and he was at one time a prominent cross-country runner. In Arbroath he took a keen interest in tennis, and when called away on active service he was treasurer of the Club. He was also an enthusiastic golfer, and as a member of the Arbroath Club was a winner of the Storrer Cup. As a Freemason he was a member of Lodge Panmure (No. 299) and held the office of Deputy-Master. To the Arbroath Literary Club he had contributed interesting papers. Soon after coming to Arbroath he became an officer in the Forfarshire Battery, R.F.A., with which he left for the front in

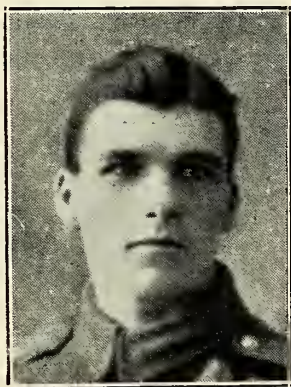
PTE. WILLIAM M. FOULIS, R.E.



PRIVATE WILLIAM M. FOULIS, Royal Engineers, eighteen years of age, was the second son of Alexander Foulis and of his wife Annie McKimmie, 13½ Lochland Street, Arbroath. He was an apprentice joiner with James Simpson, St Mary Street, when he joined the 3rd Royal Scots in January 1916, and had been only a month in training when he was transferred to the Royal Engineers. He proceeded to France in March 1916, and died of gun-shot wounds at Warlencourt, on the Somme, on the 30th of October 1916.

1915. He, however, was subsequently transferred to a regular battery and was attached to the Highland Brigade. On the 12th of October 1916 he was hit by a shell while observing from a front trench, and died almost instantaneously. The Colonel in command of the Brigade said that during the short time Captain Gibb had been with him he had done some exceptionally good work, and that he was very popular with everybody.

DRIVER A. B. CUMMING, R.F.A.



DRIVER ANDREW BLAIR CUMMING, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-one years of age, was the son of Francis Cumming, tailor's cutter, and of his wife Mary Stewart, 33 Dishland Street, Arbroath. He was a watch-maker with Mr John Anderson. He enlisted in June 1915, and had been in France only two months when he was wounded, and died on 4th Nov. 1916. His brother, James, was killed six months earlier, and another brother served with the R.N.D.

PTE. CHRISTIE, S.A. SCOTTISH.

PRIVATE JAMES CHRISTIE, South African Scottish, was a son of George Christie, builder, and of his wife Ann Millar, 67 Lochland Street, Arbroath. Private Christie was thirty years of age and unmarried. He was a joiner by trade, and had been about five years in South Africa before enlisting. He joined the South African Scottish in November 1915. He was killed by machine gun fire on the Somme on the 12th of October 1916. Private Christie had a brother serving in France with the A.S.C.

PTE. MALCOLM, MIDDLESEX.



PRIVATE WILLIAM MALCOLM, Middlesex Regiment, 28 Campbell Road, Finsbury Park, London, was the son of John Malcolm and of his wife Margaret Bowman, 23 Hay's Lane, Arbroath. He was thirty-nine years of age, and had married, and left five sons and a daughter. He served his apprenticeship as a plasterer with Mr G. A. Campbell, St Mary Street, and was working at his trade in London when he joined the army in July 1915. Private Malcolm was killed in action on the 10th of November 1916.

PTE. W. MORRIS, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE WILLIAM MORRIS, Canadian Pioneers, twenty-seven years of age, was a native of Arbroath. He served his apprenticeship as an engineer at Westburn Foundry, and was a well-known member of Parkhead Football Club. When war broke out he was sailing as a marine engineer between San Francisco and Hong Kong, and enlisted at Vancouver, B.C. Private Morris was killed in action on the 18th of September 1916.

BDR. J. A. MORRISON, R.G.A.



BOMBARDIER JAMES A. MORRISON, Royal Garrison Artillery, was a son of Andrew Morrison, boot finisher, and of his wife Murray Officer Campbell, 31 Taymouth Street, Carnoustie. He was twenty-seven years of age, married Mary Ann Ogilvie, and left two sons and a daughter. Bombardier Morrison was a tenter employed at Smieton's weaving factory. He was a member of the Territorials and was called up at the commencement of the war. He went to France in May 1916 and died at the Somme from shell concussion on the 7th of November 1916. His section officer wrote:—"I had in your husband an extraordinary good and trustworthy n.c.o. and most splendid companion at all times. His major also wrote:—"His loss is very deeply felt by all of us; he invariably did his duty cheerfully and well." Bombardier Morrison belonged to one of Carnoustie's most patriotic families. Three of his brothers served with the colours and his father was a member of the local Volunteer Corps. His brother, Robert, R.F.A., was awarded the D.C.M.

PTE. HUGH ROBERTSON, B.W.



PRIVATE HUGH ROBERTSON, 5th Black Watch, was the son of William Robertson, Tealing, and of his wife Mrs Ruxton, Berryhillock, Carmyllie. He was thirty-seven years of age and was unmarried. He left some years ago for New Zealand, where he worked for several farmers in the Stirling district. When war broke out he immediately volunteered for active service but was rejected on account of having lost the sight of one eye. The call to aid his country was however insistent with him, and he returned to Scotland and enlisted in the Black Watch. He went to France in August 1916, and was killed in action on the 13th of November of the same year.

PTE. THOMAS M'FARLANE, B.W.

PRIVATE THOMAS M'FARLANE, 2nd Black Watch, twenty-seven years of age, was the grandson of Thomas P. M'Farlane, 11 St Vigeans Road, Arbrogath. He was employed at Cox's Mill, Lochee, before he joined the army in 1908. He was killed in action on the 1st of January 1916.

PTE. R. A. MANGAN, B.W.



PRIVATE RICHARD A. MANGAN, 7th Black Watch, was the son of Richard Mangan and of his wife Susan Sheridan, 12 Anderson Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-nine years of age, and was a grocer with the High Street Co-operative Society. He captained the Y.M.C.A. team that won for the fourth time the Dundee and District Gymnastic Junior Shield in 1911-12. He joined the 5th Black Watch in March 1916 and was afterwards transferred to the 7th battalion. He took part in the British offensive in France in 1916, and was killed at Beaumont Hamel on the 13th of November 1916. His company officer wrote:—"His comrades speak very highly of him, and I am sure he nobly upheld the traditions of the Black Watch."

PTE. MATHEWSON, M.M. C.I.

PRIVATE JOHN MATHEWSON, Canadian Infantry, son of Mrs Mathewson, 19 East Abbey Street, Arbroath, was awarded the Military Medal for conspicuous gallantry on the Somme, and was killed in October 1917.

L-CPL. DAVID CARGILL, B.W.



LANCE-CORPORAL DAVID CARGILL, 5th Black Watch, was the son of David Cargill and of his wife Elizabeth Swankie, 21 South Street, Arbroath. He was eighteen years of age and before joining the army was employed at Stanley Works. He enlisted in November 1914, and went to France in July 1916. He was twice wounded, and was killed on the 14th of November 1916 by a sniper when on his way to a dressing station. His brother was killed in July 1916.

LIEUT. JAMES KERR, H.L.I.

LIEUTENANT JAMES KERR, Highland Light Infantry, twenty-five years of age, was the son of James S. Kerr, 3 Wellgate, Dundee, and grandson of James Kerr, shoemaker, Keptie Street, Arbroath. He was in the service of the International Banking Incorporation, Yokohama, when he came to London and got a commission in August 1918. He was killed in action on the 1st of July 1916. Lieutenant Kerr had two brothers in the army.

CPL. J. PATTULLO, CANADIANS.



CORPORAL JAMES ALEXANDER PATTULLO, 50th Battalion, Canadians, 739 18th Avenue N.W., Calgary, Alberta, was the son of James Pattullo, formerly grievé at South Mains of Ethie, Arbroath, and of his wife Agnes Jamie, Ethie Ranch, Airdrie, Alberta. He married Mary A. Cathro, an Arbroathian, and left two children. Corporal Pattullo was twenty-eight years of age, and was a teamster with the Johnston Cartage Company in Calgary when he joined the 50th Canadians in June 1915. After four months' training in Sarscoe Camp, Calgary, he left with his battalion for England and was stationed at Bramshott Camp till he went to France in August 1916. At the battle of the Somme, on the 16th of November 1916, during a terrible bombardment which played havoc with the battalion, a "whizz bang" shell exploded in the trench and killed him instantaneously. Corporal Pattullo was a great favourite with the men of his platoon. Their remark when he fell was:—"We have lost a good corporal." His officers also spoke well of the good work he had done in France.

PTE. GEO. BATCHELOR, B.W.



PRIVATE GEORGE BATCHELOR, 6th Black Watch, twenty-six years of age, was the adopted son of William Smith, Eastgate, Friockheim. He was a gardener at Kincaldrum House, Forfar, before he joined the army in March 1916. He went to France in July, was severely wounded in action, and died of his wounds at Etaples in November. Rev. John Smith, Friockheim, said of him:—"His military career has been comparatively short, but he took to himself the soldier spirit, and was bent on duty. Cheerful, generous-hearted, and industrious he had the esteem of his employers and the regard of his associates in civil life, and we doubt not he was a good comrade-in-arms."

PTE. A. MITCHELL, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE ALEXANDER MITCHELL, Canadian Expeditionary Force, was the youngest son of Charles D. Mitchell, Detroit, who was formerly a master slater in Arbroath. Private Mitchell was thirty-four years of age. He was killed in action in France on the 16th of September 1916.

PTE. JAMES TOSH, H.L.I.



PRIVATE JAMES TOSH, 17th Highland Light Infantry, was the son of James W. Tosh, Millfield Feus, near Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age and before joining the army was a farm worker in the service of Mr James Fairlie, West Balmirmer. He enlisted in the Highland Cyclist Battalion in December 1914, and was later transferred to the 17th H.L.I. He proceeded to France in June 1916 and was killed in action on the 18th of November 1916. His commanding officer wrote:—"I knew him very well as he worked in our mess. He was one of the most popular men in the company and I know that he will be missed very much. When he was killed he was right in front of the attack, as cool as anything."

CPL. W. CRABB, AUSTRALIANS.

CORPORAL WILLIAM CRABB, Australian Imperial Force, twenty-seven years of age, was the son of William Crabb, Nether Dysart, Montrose, and grandson of William Crabb, Auchmithie. He died from wounds on the 13th of October 1916.

PTE. A. M'KNIGHT, K.O.S.B.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER M'KNIGHT, 1st Battalion King's Own Scottish Borderers, was the son of John M'Knight, and of his wife Agnes Spalding, 26 Ladyloan, Arbroath. He was twenty-eight years of age, and before the war was employed as a tailor in Glasgow. Private M'Knight joined the 1st King's Own Scottish Borderers in February 1916 and was killed in action in France on the 19th of November 1916. Second-Lieutenant J. C. Cameron, in a letter intimating Private M'Knight's death wrote:—"He fell on November 16 while bravely doing his duty. He was a splendid fellow, a type of soldier we can ill afford to lose."

CPL. J. BROWN, CAMERONS.

CORPORAL JAMES BROWN, Cameron Highlanders, twenty-eight years of age, was the son of James Brown, 43 Helen Street, Arbroath. He had served for ten years in the army, and was killed in action on the 4th of October 1916. His brother, George, had also been in the army and had lost his sight in France.

DRIVER J. COSGROVE, R.F.A.



DRIVER JOHN COSGROVE, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of Mrs Cosgrove, 12 Park Lane, Dundee, and formerly residing at 47 Culloden Road, Arbroath. He was eighteen and a half years of age, and before he joined the army was an apprentice pavior in the service of the Town Council. He enlisted in the Forfarshire Battery of the Royal Field Artillery in September 1914 and served with the 51st Divisional Ammunition Column all through the battle of the Somme. He was killed in action on the 17th of December 1916, near Albert. While sleeping in his dug-out a shell made a direct hit and his death was instantaneous. His officer wrote:—"He came to France with me and I found him ever a good and reliable soldier. Naturally quiet, he went about his work without fuss or trouble, and, withal, he was a keen soldier who had long desired to see battery work. He died as he lived, doing his duty, without parade or ostentation, and I am by much the poorer by his untimely end. He lies at rest in a little village behind the line."

GUNNER E. M. SMITH, R.F.A.



GUNNER EDWARD M'INTYRE SMITH, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of Captain Edward Smith, and of his wife Louisa Pinckney, and nephew of the Misses Smith, 126 High Street, Arbroath, where he resided. He was twenty-seven years of age, and was in the office of Messrs Andrew Lowson, Ltd. He joined the Forfarshire Battery of the R.F.A. in October 1915, and was killed in action on the 17th of December 1916. He was buried in Aveling Cemetery, near Albert. His commanding officer wrote:—"His presence in the battery will be greatly missed. He was very popular, and, being always anxious and keen to do his duty, he made a splendid type of a soldier."

SGT.-MAJOR J. CRAWFORD, B.W.

SERGEANT-MAJOR JOHN CRAWFORD, Black Watch, Arbroath, was the son of John Crawford, gardener, Dalgairn, Cupar. He was an assistant with Mr Alex. Hird, draper, Keptie Street, and had been a member of the local Territorial Force. He died of wounds in November 1916.

GUNNER J. A. EMSLIE, R.F.A.

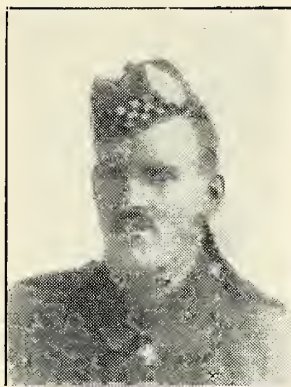


GUNNER JOHN ADAMSON EMSLIE, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of Robert Emslie and of his wife Susan Adamson, 3 West Mary Street, Arbroath. He was twenty years of age, and before the war was an apprentice plumber with Mr T. R. Grant, Brothock Bridge. He enlisted in the Forfarshire Battery of the Royal Field Artillery in August 1915, and after four months' training went to France. On 17th December 1916 he was seriously wounded, and in the hope of saving his life his leg was amputated but it was of no avail and he died on the 20th of December 1916 at No. 9 Casualty Clearing Station. Gunner Emslie was buried in Contay Military Cemetery, France.

PTE. JAMES TODD, GORDONS.

PRIVATE JAMES TODD, Gordon Highlanders, twenty-five years of age, was the son of James Todd, Kinnell, near Arbroath. Before enlisting in 1915 he was a member of the Leith Police Force. He served in France, was severely wounded, and died on the 16th of October 1916.

L-CPL. J. HANTON, A. & S.H.



LANCE-CORPORAL JOSEPH HANTON, 14th Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, Hayshead House, Arbroath, was the son of William Hanton, and of his wife Margaret Kydd, St Vigeans. He was twenty-five years of age and unmarried. He was a clerk in the head office of the Bank of Scotland in Edinburgh, having served his apprenticeship in the office of the Arbroath branch. He joined the army in June 1915 as a private in the 14th Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, and went to France in 1916. After serving there for six months, Lance-Corporal Hanton was killed on the 29th of December 1916 at Bouchavesnes, near Combles.

PRIVATE. ALEX. MEEK, H.L.I.

PRIVATE ALEXANDER MEEK, 15th Highland Light Infantry, Ernest Street, Arbroath, was twenty-eight years of age. He was married and left two children. Private Meek was a painter by trade and had been only a few weeks at the front when he was killed in action on the 18th of November 1916.

L-CPL. W. RENNIE, A. & S.H.



LANCE-CORPORAL WILLIAM RENNIE, 14th Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, was the son of William J. Rennie and of his wife Jane Fenton, 15 Hayswell Road, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age, and was an apprentice with Messrs Boots, chemists, when he joined the army in October 1915 as a private. He went to France the following year, and only a few days after his promotion to lance-corporal he was killed in action near Bouchavesnes on the 29th of December 1916. His colonel wrote: — "Your son was ever a brave soldier and a good comrade," and his platoon officer wrote: — "Lance-Corporal William Rennie was a fine soldier. He did his duty, being faithful unto death."

PTE. HUGHES, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE WILLIAM HUGHES, Black Watch, son of Mrs Hughes, Dishland Street, Arbroath, was thirty years of age, and had joined the Territorials a few months before the war. He was wounded at La Bassée, and killed at the battle of the Somme in 1916.

GUNNER DAVID WEIR, R.F.A.



GUNNER DAVID FERRIER WEIR, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of Charles Weir, 43 Panmure Street, Arbroath. He was twenty years of age, and when war broke out he was serving his apprenticeship as an iron-moulder with the Messrs James Keith & Blackman Co., Ltd. He was a member of the Forfarshire Battery, but on account of his age he was not sent to the front till August 1916. Three months afterwards Gunner Weir was transferred to a Welsh battery. He was killed in action on the 2nd of January 1917—the second of his family to fall at the front.

BDR. J. FARQUHARSON, R.F.A.

BOMBARDIER JOHN FARQUHARSON, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of Colin Farquharson, 40 Green Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-three years of age, and was married. Before the war he was employed as a moulder at Westburn Foundry. In May 1915 Bombardier Farquharson went with his battery to the front, and was killed in action in December 1916.

PTE. A. CRAIG, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER CRAIG, 7th Black Watch, 29 Fisheracre, Arbroath, was the eldest son of John Craig, formerly of Ordie, Oathlaw, and of Mrs Craig, 15 Culloden Road. He married Margaret Marshall Wood, and left three sons and two daughters. He was thirty-three years of age, and before joining the army was employed as a ploughman at Little Cairnie Farm, Arbroath. He joined the army in August 1916, and after a few months' training at Nigg he was sent over to France. Private Craig was killed in action on the Somme on the 5th of January 1917, the first day he was in the trenches, and he was buried in the British Military Cemetery at St Ollivers. His brother was killed in 1916.

PTE. C. FRASER, S. AFRICANS.

PRIVATE CHARLES T. FRASER, nineteen years of age, only son of James W. Fraser, M.D., Stutterheim, Cape Colony, and grandson of Gilbert Fraser, commercial teacher, Arbroath High School, was killed in action in East Africa in 1916.

SEAMAN WM. J. IRVINE, R.N.

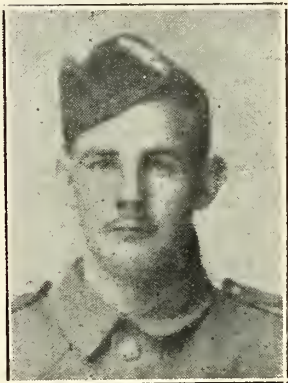


SEAMAN WILLIAM JAMES IRVINE, R.N., eighteen years of age, was the son of William Irvine, the School House, Guthrie. He was a pupil of the Arbroath High School, and had gained a bursary of £50 for four years at St Andrews University. He joined the navy in September 1916 and was sent to Devonport for a course of training in submarine hunting. He took pneumonia and died in the Royal Naval Hospital, Plymouth, on the 6th of January 1917. He was buried in the churchyard at Guthrie.

PTE. M'KINNON, BLACK WATCH

PRIVATE JAMES M'KINNON, 5th Black Watch, 279 High Street, Arbroath, was the son of Peter M'Kinnon, Aberdeen. He was twenty-seven years of age, and had married Agnes Ross, and left a son and a daughter. Private M'Kinnon was a carter with the Caledonian Railway Company when he joined the army in September 1914. On the 1st of September 1916 he was killed in action and was buried at Knightsbridge Cemetery, Mesnil, near Albert.

PTE. J. SOUTAR, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JAMES SOUTAR, 9th Black Watch, twenty-one years of age, was the son of George Soutar, Westhills, Carmyllie. Before joining the army, in June 1915, he had been a ploughman at Labothie, Inverarity. When in France he was in charge of a Lewis gun team, and was on the point of being made a lance-corporal when he was killed on the 24th of January 1917. He was leading his gun team at the head of the platoon when he was wounded, and had to be carried to No. 45 Casualty Clearing Station, where he died four days later. His officer said he was one of the best men he had, and the chaplain wrote: —“He was a true and brave soldier, one of the best and bravest in the battalion, and we are all glad and proud to have known him.”

PTE. CARGILL, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE JAMES CARGILL, 5th Black Watch, twenty-two years of age, son of David Cargill, 44 Auchmithie, was a farm servant at Kinaldie. He was killed in action in France on the 23rd of April 1917.

PTE. A. TODD, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE ANDREW TODD, 1st Black Watch, son of Mrs Andrew Todd, 14 Millgate Loan, Arbroath, was twenty-three years of age and was a ploughman at Arrot, Brechin. He joined the colours in February 1915, and was killed at Albert on the 23rd of January 1917. A sergeant, writing, said: —“We have lost a good comrade, one who was always willing, obliging and cheerful, and our country mourns another good soldier.”

SGT. J. WHITTON, M.M., B.W.

SERGEANT JOHN WHITTON, 5th Black Watch, was the son of David Whitton, Friockheim. Being one of the local corps of the Black Watch (Territorials) he left for France in November 1914. He was wounded early in the war, and again wounded in October 1916, and for his meritorious conduct then he was awarded the Military Medal. Shortly afterwards he was killed in action. “Sergeant Whitton was a quiet, unassuming lad, ever earnest in duty, upright in word and deed,” were the terms in which his Captain spoke of him.

DR. RAMSAY, CANADIAN A.S.C.



DRIVER JAMES RAMSAY, Canadian Army Service Corps, thirty-one years of age, was the second son of James Ramsay, 24 St Vigean's Road, Arbroath. He was unmarried and had been a baggage porter in Montreal previous to the outbreak of war. In December 1914 he joined the Canadian Army Service Corps as a driver of the 2nd Divisional Train. He served in France until the 28th of January 1917, when he died suddenly and was buried in a little cemetery at Huillecourt, France. He was a great favourite in his unit.

PTE. D. BROWN, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE DAVID BROWN, Canadian Cameron Highlanders, thirty-eight years of age, was the son of George Brown, 20 Brechin Road, Arbroath. He was a tailor's cutter and after being several years in South Africa he went to Canada where he was in business for himself. Private Brown joined the Cameron Highlanders in Canada and had been only five weeks at the front when he was killed in action in 1917.

SAPPER F. ROBERTSON, R.E.



SAPPER FRANK ROBERTSON, 3rd Field Company, Royal Engineers (T.F.), twenty-eight years of age, was the son of Alexander and Margaret Robertson, Kinloch Cottage, Golf Street, Carnoustie. He was employed as a mason with Messrs A. Robertson & Sons when he joined the army in November 1915. After enlisting he was for some time engaged in bridge-building at Balmuir; and then finished his training at Norfolk. He was only four weeks in France when he contracted a chill, which proved fatal. He died of pneumonia on the 12th of February 1917 and was buried in the cemetery at Etaples.

SGT. ANDW. SIMPSON, K.O.S.B.

SERGEANT ANDREW SIMPSON, King's Own Scottish Borderers, Kinloch Street, Carnoustie, joined the army in 1914. He was one of Carnoustie's strongest golfers. He had been in the South African Police and fought in Mashonaland and during the South African war. Sergeant Simpson was killed at the battle of Loos on the 25th of September 1916.

A.B. ALEX. JAMIESON, R.N.D.



ABLE SEAMAN ALEXANDER PERT JAMIESON, Royal Naval Division, was the son of W. Jamieson, 26 Leonard Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-five years of age and was unmarried. He was employed at Messrs David Corsar & Sons' Nursery Mills, and was at one time secretary of the Woodside Club, and secretary and treasurer of the Arbroath and District Juvenile Association. He joined the Royal Naval Division in November 1915. Seaman Jamieson was wounded in action, and died in France on the 18th of February 1917. His elder brother, Private David Jamieson, was killed in action at the battle of Loos on the 25th of September 1915.

GUNR. BRAND, AUSTRALIANS.

GUNNER ROBERT BRAND, Australian Imperial Forces, was the son of Private James Brand, Brisbane, Queensland, Australia, and grandson of Robert O. Brand, Fergus Square, Arbroath. He had been on active service, and died in the hospital at Tedworth on the 24th of February 1917.

ENG. SUB-LT. SMITH, R.N.R.



ENGINEER SUB-LIEUTENANT SMITH, Royal Naval Reserve, was the son of Edward Smith and of his wife Isobel Crockatt, 48½ Cairnie Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-eight years of age, and he served his apprenticeship at the Dens Iron Works. He was afterwards with Messrs Cuthbertson & Company, Glasgow, and he joined the R.N.R. as engine-room artificer on H.M.S. Marlborough. He took part in the Jutland battle and was afterwards promoted to the rank of Chief Engine-Room Artificer. Engineer Sub-Lieutenant Smith received his commission on the 1st of January 1917, and was transferred to H.M.S. Bacchante off which he was accidentally drowned on the 21st of February 1917.

PTE. GALWAY, AUSTRALIANS.

PRIVATE WILLIAM ERNEST GALWAY, Australian Imperial Forces, was the grandson of William Ruxton, 50 Howard Street, Arbroath. Private Galway was killed in action at Bapaume, France, in March 1917.

PTE. JAS. ADAM, CANADIANS.



PRIVATE JAMES ADAM, Canadian Royal Highlanders, was the youngest son of Mrs Adam, 38 Helen Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-nine years of age and was unmarried. He had served his apprenticeship as a baker in Arbroath, but afterwards went to Canada, and was in the Ottawa Gas Company when he joined the army in 1915. He was a keen footballer, both at home and abroad, and won a silver cup in one of the championship matches at Ottawa. He came over with a Canadian Contingent in April 1916, and was stationed in England for three months, after which he went to France, and was killed in action there on the 1st of March 1917.

PTE. MUNRO, SCOTTISH RIFLES.

PRIVATE JAMES MUNRO, Scottish Rifles, 35 East Abbey Street, Arbroath, was a son of James Munro, 45 Leonard Street. He had married Annie Macfarlane and left one child. Before enlistment he was employed at the Dens Iron Works, and had been six months at the front when he was killed on the 24th of March 1917.

PTE. HEBENTON, CANADIANS.



PRIVATE WILLIAM GIBB HEBENTON, 72nd Canadian Seaforth's, 109 Ninth Street, Saskatoon, Saskatchewan, Canada, was the fourth son of David Hebenton and of his wife Annie Low, 27 East Abbey Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-six years of age, and was formerly employed as a freight clerk on the Canadian Northern Railway. He joined the 72nd Canadian Seaforth's in September 1915, and came over to France. Private Hebenton was one of the victims of a severe gas attack at Vimy Ridge. He died in the 22nd Casualty Clearing Station on the 2nd of March 1917 as the result of poison fumes.

PTE. BOWMAN, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE JAMES BOWMAN, Black Watch, thirty-one years of age, was the son of Robert Bowman, Fifthmuir, Arbroath. He was married and left two of a family. Before enlisting in 1916 he was employed in Arbroath as a lorryman with Mr James Jack, aerated water manufacturer. Private Bowman died in hospital at Cromarty in April 1917.

GUNNER DAVID MILL, R.G.A.



GUNNER DAVID MILL, 100th Siege Battery, Royal Garrison Artillery, was the son of James Grieve Mil, and of his wife Mary Laburn, 131 Panmure Terrace, Carnoustie. He was twenty years of age, and before the war he was employed as a machineman at the Taymouth Engineering Works, Carnoustie. Gunner Mill joined the Royal Garrison Artillery (Territorials) in 1912, and was mobilised on the 4th of August 1914, and attached to the North Scottish R.G.A. He was stationed for a time at Broughty Ferry, and served for a year in France, where he was killed during a heavy bombardment at Berles au Bois on the 6th of March 1917 by a shell entering the cellar where he was sheltering. His major wrote:—"He was one of the most hard-working and quiet men in the battery. He was first under me at Broughty Ferry, where he helped well both on the guns and in the mess, and in France he helped in many ways, latterly looking after the men's messing. His work at the front was excellent, and he always did his best."

CPL. CHARLES H. HARPER, R.E.



CORPORAL CHARLES HENRY HARPER, Royal Engineers, was the son of J. Wallace Harper, 4 Guthrie Port, Arbroath. He was forty years of age and was unmarried. He served his apprenticeship with the Telephone Company in Dundee, going later to Manchester and afterwards to Madras, where for seven years he held an appointment with the Oriental Electric Company. He was in the Government telephone service in Glasgow when he joined the army in December 1915. He died of wounds at Rouen on the 3rd of March 1917. Two of his brothers came from Vancouver with the Canadians and served in France.

PTE. MILNE, HOME DEFENCE.

PRIVATE CHARLES MILNE, Home Defence Corps, fifty years of age, was the youngest son of James Milne, 29 St Mary Street, Arbroath. He married Ann Carrie, and lived at 56 Panmure Street, Carnoustie. Private Milne died of apoplexy in No. 4 Military Hospital, Glasgow, on the 16th of February 1917.

LT. ROBERT C. MILNE, R.N.R.



LIEUTENANT ROBERT CONWAY MILNE, Royal Naval Reserve, was the son of Robert Conway Milne, Port Missionary, Sailors' Home Mission and Institute, Barrow-in-Furness, and nephew of Miss Airth, Bible-reader, Arbroath. He served his apprenticeship in the Hindustan Shipping Company, of Sunderland, and when war was declared was a chief officer in the Clan Line Shipping Company. He joined the navy as lieutenant in the Royal Naval Reserve. While on H.M.S. Magnificent he did much secret service work, and went through a special course of gunnery instruction. He was appointed as Gunnery-Lieutenant on H.M.S. Q27, a mystery ship operating in the route of Atlantic shipping. Q27's first trip was productive of much harm to the enemy, but her second was disastrous to herself and thirteen men. Lieutenant Milne was the only officer lost. He was fatally wounded on getting out the port lifeboat, the ship suddenly listing on being struck by a torpedo. She went down in four minutes on the 13th of March 1917. Lieut. Milne was buried at sea.

PTE. PATTULLO, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE ALLAN PATTULLO, 3rd Black Watch, was the youngest son of Allan Pattullo and of his wife Ann Edwards, 69 Helen Street, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age and was a batcher at Alma Works when he was called up in October 1916. Private Pattullo joined the 3rd Black Watch, and had been in training at Nigg when he became ill and died in the hospital at Nigg on the 12th of March 1917. His brother, Private David Pattullo, Royal Engineers, was killed in action in 1916.

PTE. ROBERTSON, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE ARTHUR ROBERTSON, 148th Canadians, twenty-three years of age, was the son of Duncan Robertson, 2413 Cartier Street, Montreal, formerly of Arbroath. Private Robertson was killed in action at the battle of Vimy Ridge. He had three brothers, all natives of Arbroath, with the colours. William was in the Naval Division at the Dardanelles, Alexander in the Vancouver Regiment, and James in the Canadian Army Medical Corps.

SGT. ALEX. KIDD, CANADIANS.



SERGEANT ALEXANDER KIDD, 87th Canadian Grenadier Guards, 815 Alma Street, Montreal, was a son of William Kidd, Station Cottages, Leysmill. He was thirty-seven years of age and had married Lizzie Crow, and left five children. He served in the Boer War with distinction, winning both the King's and Queen's medals. He returned to Scotland and joined the Police Force. Five years afterwards he went to Canada and was in the C.P.R. Police. In November 1915 he enlisted as a private, and was wounded by shrapnel at the battle of the Somme. On his recovery he was sent to the Canadian Base Depot at Le Havre, until, after an accident, serious illness developed. He was sent to No. 7 Stationary Hospital, Harfleur, where he died on the 28th of March 1917. He was buried in the cemetery at St Marie, Havre. Sergeant Kidd had five brothers in the army. Lieutenant William Kidd fought in South Africa; Edward and Stewart were both with the Scottish Horse; Francis was on the head-quarter staff in England, and Charles was with a Scottish regiment.

PTE. E. SPINK, LIVERPOOLS.



PRIVATE EDWARD SPINK, King's Liverpools, 13 Bank Street, Arbroath, was the son of Edward Spink, manager and secretary of the Arbroath Friendly Coal Society, Ltd. Private Spink, who was twenty years of age, was clerk in the office of the Society previous to his enlistment in August 1915, when he joined the Highland Cyclist Battalion. He was afterwards transferred to the King's Liverpools and he served at the front in France for four months before he was killed in action on the 13th of March 1917. Private Spink's younger brother, Herbert, was also in the army, having been in the Mechanical Transport Section.

PTE. J. FYFE, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE JOHN FYFE, Black Watch, was the son of John Fyfe, at one time of Kinnell's Mill, Frioekheim. Although under age he went over to France with the rest of the Frioekheim boys of the Black Watch in November 1914. He was only twenty years of age when he was killed in action on the 31st of July 1917.

PTE. ALEXANDER, CAMERONS.



PRIVATE DAVID ALEXANDER, 7th Cameron Highlanders, was the son of Mrs Alexander, 45 Lochlands Drive, Arbroath. He was twenty-eight years of age and was a grocer in Cambuslang. He enlisted in November 1914, and was promoted corporal. He went to France as a private, and was killed on the 9th of April 1917.

PTE. JOHN H. PETERS, R.S.F.

PRIVATE JOHN HUNTER PETERS, Royal Scots Fusiliers, twenty-one years of age, was the son of David Peters, Denhead of Arbirlot. He was a ploughman at Letham Grange when he joined the 5th Black Watch in 1916. He was transferred to the R.S.F., and was killed on the 3rd of May 1917.

PTE. W. W. MATTHEW, N.F.

PRIVATE WALTER W. MATTHEW, 24th Northumberland Fusiliers, was the son of Joseph Matthew, Dalhousie Place, Arbroath. He was twenty-three years of age, and was presumed killed on the 29th of April 1917.

PTE. C. WARDEN, ROYAL SCOTS.



PRIVATE CHARLES ANDREW WARDEN, 12th Royal Scots, was the son of Charles M. Warden, Easthaven. He was eighteen years of age and was a railway porter at Carnoustie station. He joined the 12th Royal Scots in August 1915, and went to France in December. While in action at Fampoux, near Arras, on the 12th of April 1917, Private Warden remained in the worst of shell-torn areas under heavy fire bandaging a wounded officer until he himself was killed by a shell. His commanding officer said he was a most energetic soldier, always obliging, and always on the spot when he was wanted.

PTE. D. REID, ROYAL SCOTS.

PRIVATE DAVID REID, Royal Scots, son of James Reid, bleacher, and brother of Mrs Galbraith, Elliot Place, Arbroath, was thirty-three years of age, and was employed at Kelly Bleachfield. He joined the army in February 1915, and was killed at the Somme in 1916. A brother, Charles Reid, was killed in the previous year.

2nd-LT. D. A. CARNEGIE, R.F.A.



SECOND-LIEUTENANT DAVID ALEXANDER CARNEGIE, 122nd Brigade, Royal Field Artillery, 38th Division, was the son of Lieutenant-Colonel the Honourable Douglas Carnegie and of his wife Margaret Jean Johnstone Douglas, Fair Oak, Rogate, Sussex, and grandson of the ninth Earl of Northesk. He was twenty years of age and instead of going to Cambridge, as was intended, he went to Woolwich, received a commission in May 1916, and was immediately sent out to France, where he took part in the engagements at Mametz and Contalmaison. He was killed in action by the explosion of an enemy shell in his battery at Brielen, near Ypres, on the 2nd of April 1917, and was buried in the military cemetery at Elverdinghe, in Flanders. The Colonel commanding his brigade wrote:—"He was a splendidly gallant fellow who has done magnificent work always. He could always be absolutely depended upon, and his powers of observation and intuition were exceptional. His reports were always valuable. Both officers and men were most awfully fond of him."

L-CPL. D. BUIK, CAMERONS.



LANCE-CORPORAL DAVID BUIK, Cameron Highlanders, thirty-one years of age, was the son of Mrs Buik-Duncan, Ferdenes, Kinloch Street, Carnoustie. He had been employed as a soft leather cutter at the Dalhousie Leather Works, and prior to enlistment was engaged with a firm of Glasgow contractors. He joined the Cameron Highlanders as a private in November 1915, went to France in May 1916, and was promoted lance-corporal. He was wounded in the head and died on the 14th of April 1917 at No. 11 General Hospital, Dannes Camiers. He was buried in Etaples Military Cemetery. A brother served with the Gordons.

PTE. VALENTINE, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE HENRY GUILD VALENTINE, 15th Canadians, youngest son of Richard Valentine, Tarry Mill, Arbroath, was thirty-four years of age and unmarried. He had been in Canada for ten years, and joined the Canadian Expeditionary Force in 1915. He was serving in France and died there on the 9th of April 1917.

SGT. FAIRWEATHER, M.M., R.S.

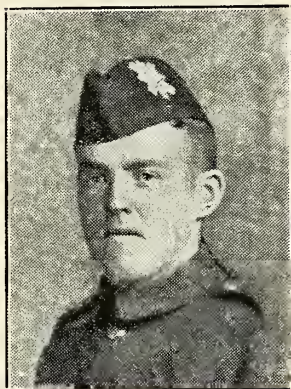


SERGEANT JOHN BROWN FAIRWEATHER, 1st Royal Scots, twenty-eight years of age, was the son of John Fairweather, 37 Lordburn, Arbroath. He joined the army in 1906, and served for seven years in India. From there he was drafted to France and landed on Christmas day 1914. He was promoted sergeant in the field, and was decorated with the Military Medal for bravery in a bombing raid near Arras the day before he was wounded for the third and last time. He died in a base hospital as the result of gun-shot wounds in the head on the 14th of April 1917, and was buried in the soldiers' cemetery at Aubigny, Artois. Sergeant Fairweather had three brothers in the army—James was killed the same month; Edward gained the Military Medal.

PTE. T. MARTIN, SCOTS GUARDS.

PRIVATE TOM MARTIN, 2nd Scots Guards, twenty-four years of age, was a clerk with the N.B. Railway Co. at Arbroath. He was killed in action on the 27th of September 1915.

PTE. NICOLL, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE ANDREW NICOLL, 5th Black Watch, was the youngest son of Mrs William Nicoll, 248 High Street, Arbroath. He was twenty years of age. Before enlisting he was employed at Waulkmills Bleachfield. He joined the army in March 1915 as a private in the 5th Black Watch, and after several months' training at Forfar and Ripon he was sent over to France in 1916. He was ill, and returned to England for a time, and after rejoining his unit he was transferred to the Machine Gun Corps at Grantham. In October Private Nicoll left for Mesopotamia, where he died of wounds on the 16th of April 1917.

PTE. R. BELL, SEAFORTHES.

PRIVATE RICHARD BELL, Seaforth Highlanders, Rose Street, Carnoustie, was, at the time of enlisting, employed in the vitriol works of Messrs Tennant, Carnoustie. He was married and left three children. As a golfer he was one of the Carnoustie Club's leading men, being a scratch player. Private Bell died of wounds in April 1917.

SGT. A. CATHRO, CANADIANS.



SERGEANT ALEXANDER CATHRO, 50th Battalion Canadians, Calgary, Alberta, Canada, twenty-five years of age, was the son of Private James Cathro, C.A.S.C., and of his wife Isabella Mathewson, Calgary. Sergeant Cathro and his wife, Jeannie Lindsay Gibson, were both natives of Arbroath. Sergeant Cathro was a ploughman in the Arbroath district before going to Calgary in 1911, and he was employed there as a teamster with the Ashdown Hardware Co. He joined the army as a private in the 50th Canadian Battalion in February 1915, and was in training at Garcee Camp until October, when he was sent overseas and stationed at Bramshott. He went to France in August 1916 and was wounded in the face at the battle of the Somme. After three weeks in hospital he returned to the trenches on the very day his brother-in-law, Corporal James Pattullo, was killed. He himself lost his life at the capture of Vimy Ridge on the 10th of April 1917. Officers' letters spoke highly of his character, of his devotion to duty, and of the good work he did in France.

GUNR. ALEX. MITCHELL, R.F.A.



GUNNER ALEXANDER MURRAY OFFICER MITCHELL, R.F.A., son of Alexander M. O. Mitchell, Drummygar, Carmyllie, was thirty-one years of age and unmarried. He had been a ploughman in the Carmyllie district and prior to enlisting in November 1915 was a driver on the Dundee and Monifieth Tramway Cars. While performing his duty at the guns in France he was hit on the head by a piece of shell and instantaneously killed on the 18th of April 1917. His section officer, writing of him, says: "I at all times found him one of my most willing and capable gunners."

GUNR. PERCY NICOLL, R.F.A.

GUNNER PERCY NICOLL, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of J. M. Nicoll, Invertag, and brother of Mrs Reid, Catherine Cottage, Carnoustie. He had served his apprenticeship as a fitter with Messrs G. Anderson & Co., Ltd., was employed for a time as mechanic with Messrs J. Smieton & Sons, and later received an appointment in London. Private Nicoll was killed on the 13th of April 1917.

PTE. J. FETTES, SEAFORTH.



PRIVATE JOHN FETTES, Seaforth Highlanders, 28 Ponderlaw Street, Arbroath, who was thirty years of age, was the son of James Fettes, plumber, 9 Union Street, Brechiu. He married Margaret Cant, and left one son. He was an ironmoulder with the Messrs James Keith & Blackman Company, Ltd., when he enlisted in August 1914 in the Seaforth Highlanders. Private Fettes served for a year in England, and then went to France, where he had been for ten months at the front when he was wounded. After his recovery he was sent to Mesopotamia, and was killed in the fighting on the Persian Gulf on the 21st of April 1917.

TPR. ANDERSON, LIFE GUARDS

TROOPER ALEXANDER ANDERSON, Life Guards, was the son of George G. Anderson, 25 West Abbey Street, Arbroath. He was twenty years of age, and before enlisting in 1916 he was a clerk in the Dundee office of Messrs Wordie & Co. He was killed in action on the 12th of April 1917.

PTE. ALEX. ROBERTSON, R.S.F.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER ROBERTSON, Royal Scots Fusiliers, was the son of James Robertson and of his wife Jean Reid, 71 Lochland Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-three years of age and had married Janet Webster and left one son. Before joining the army in April 1916 Private Robertson was in business in North Port as a hairdresser. After a year's service he died of wounds in a Casualty Clearing Station in France on the 21st of April 1917. Private Robertson had two brothers serving in the R.F.A.

PTE. ARTHUR TAYLOR, N.F.

PRIVATE ARTHUR TAYLOR, Northumberland Fusiliers, second son of Alexander Taylor, painter, 50 Howard Street, Arbroath, was twenty-eight years of age and unmarried. He had served his apprenticeship as a moulder at the Dens Iron Works, and was working at his trade in Yoker when he enlisted in the Royal Engineers. He was afterwards transferred and was killed in action on the 9th of April 1917.



PTE. M. BROWN, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE MELVILLE BROWN, 7th Black Watch, was the son of Stephen Brown and of his wife Mary Ann Milne, 5 Kinnaird Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-three years of age and unmarried and had been employed as a batcher at the Wellgate Works. He joined the Black Watch in November 1915, and was killed in action in France on the 23rd of April 1917.

LT. CRAWFORD, LONDON RGT.

SECOND-LIEUTENANT WILLIAM SCOTT CRAWFORD, younger son of Mrs Crawford, Herne Hill, London, was twenty-nine years of age. He had been in the Arbroath Office of the "Dundee Advertiser." Having been in Messrs Shanks' engineering shop at the Dens Iron Works, Lieutenant Crawford worked for a time on a London engineering paper and later was in the London office of the Thomson publications. In January 1914 he joined the financial staff of "The Times," from which the following is quoted:—"He developed fast, showing gifts of leadership and quick decision. When the time came to join

PTE. JOSEPH KEITH, H.L.I.



PRIVATE JOSEPH KEITH, 15th Highland Light Infantry, Marywell, was the son of William Keith, Stonehaven. He was thirty-eight years of age, and had married Jane Ann Stewart and left two sons and four daughters. Before joining the army in June 1916 he was a ploughman at Castleton, Marywell. He served in France, where he was wounded in action, and died in No. 10 General Hospital, Rouen, on the 9th of April 1917.

the army he threw himself heart and soul into his new profession and the gifts he had shown in Printing-House Square soon brought him the honour of nomination to a commission. His letters from France showed that nothing impressed him more than the courage and cheerfulness of his men, of whose welfare he was for ever thinking." Lieut. Crawford wrote occasional verses for the "Guide," and two of his pieces were brought under the notice of a well-known composer. He was killed in action in April 1917.

L-CPL. CHAS. STEWART, B.W.



LANCE-CORPORAL CHARLES STEWART, 7th Black Watch, thirty years of age, was the eldest son of David F. Stewart and of his wife Jessie Heron, 42 Sidney Street, Arbroath. He had been in America for several years but was employed as a machineman at Dens Iron Works, Arbroath, when he joined the army in February 1916 as a private in the 5th Black Watch. After some months' training he went to France in July, and was transferred to the 7th Battalion. Lance-Corporal Stewart was killed in action at the battle of Arras on the 23rd of April 1917. He was buried in a British cemetery near where he fell, north of Roeux and east of Fampoux.

PTE. J. WHYTE, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE JAMES WHYTE, Black Watch, was the son of Alexander Whyte, 64 Cairnie Street, Arbroath. Before joining the army he was employed at the High Street Foundry. Private Whyte, who had three brothers serving with the colours, was killed in action on the 23rd of April 1917.

PTE M'DONALD, BLACK WATCH.

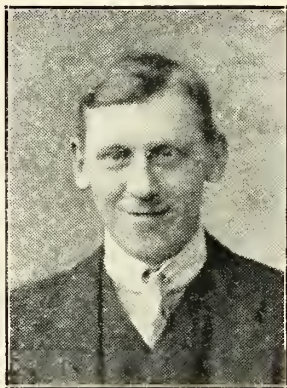


PRIVATE JOHN M'DONALD, 7th Black Watch, was the son of Donald M'Donald and of his wife Mary Ann Croall, East Kirkton, St Vigeans, Arbroath. He was twenty years of age and was employed as a tenter at the Alma Works. In August 1916 he joined the 5th Black Watch, but when he went to France in December he was transferred to the 7th. Private M'Donald was killed in action on the 23rd of April 1917, and was buried in a British Cemetery at Brown's Copse, four and a half miles east of Arras.

PTE. DONALDSON, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE ROBERT E. DONALDSON, 52nd Canadians, was a native of Friockheim. He went to Canada some years ago. When war broke out he enlisted and came over to France. He was killed in 1917 while on guard in a captured German trench. The Canadian chaplain spoke of him as "a brave, worthy, man, a faithful soldier and a bright, gentle companion who willingly gave of his best for a righteous cause."

PTE. J. FAIRWEATHER, B.W.



PRIVATE JAMES FAIRWEATHER, 7th Black Watch, 98 Keptie Street, Arbroath, was the son of John Fairweather and of his wife Mary McMillan Dalrymple, 37 Lordburn. He was twenty-five years of age, had married Jane B. Cargill and left one daughter. He was a cabinetmaker with Messrs D. T. Wilson & Sons when he joined the army in March 1916. After three months' training at Nigg, Private Fairweather went to France, where he served for ten months as a Lewis gunner. He was killed on the 23rd of April 1917 in the fighting round Arras, and was buried at Brown's Copse British Cemetery, near Arras. Three of Private Fairweather's brothers served with the colours, and his brother John was killed the same month.

L-CPL. J. JOLLY, CANADIANS.

LANCE-CORPORAL JOHN JOLLY, Canadian Contingent, thirty-two years of age, was the son of Mrs Moug, Salmond's Muir, near Arbroath. He was killed in action on the 9th of April 1917.

PTE. J. SHEPHERD, GORDONS.



PRIVATE JAMES SHEPHERD, Gordon Highlanders, 36 Fergus Square, Arbroath, was the son of John Shepherd and of his wife Mary Lyell. He was thirty-five years of age and had married Mary Donald, and left two sons and two daughters. He had been an iron-moulder in Carnoustie, and enlisted in October 1914 in the Black Watch, but later was transferred to the Gordon Highlanders. For two years he served on Home Defence, and had been at the front four months when he was wounded at the battle of Arras on the 23rd of April 1917. He died the following day, and was buried in the communal cemetery at Aubigny, near Arras. His commanding officer wrote deeply regretting the death of such an excellent soldier."

PTE. M'INTOSH, LIVERPOOLS.

PRIVATE WILLIAM M'INTOSH, King's Liverpool Regiment, Blindloch, Arbroath, was the son of A. M'Intosh, Malleny Lodge, Balerno. He was killed in action on the 9th of April 1917.

PTE. JAMIESON, LIVERPOOLS.



PRIVATE DAVID FAIRWEATHER JAMIESON, 18th Liverpool Regiment, was the son of James Jamieson and of his wife Jane Anderson, 16 West Keptie Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-one years of age and before he enlisted he was a waiter at the Star Hotel, Montrose. In November 1915 he joined the Dundee Highland Cycle Bridage, but was afterwards transferred to the 18th Liverpools. Private Jamieson was killed in action on the 24th of April 1917, and was buried at Cherisy Rode East Cemetery, Heninel, five miles south-east of Arras.

PTE. W. GRAY, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE WILLIAM GRAY, 7th Black Watch, twenty years of age, was the third son of David Gray, Mains of Kelly, Arbroath. He was a farm servant when, shortly after the outbreak of war, he joined the Black Watch, and went over to France in January 1915. Private Gray was wounded at Neuve Chapelle and at the Somme. He was killed in action on the 23rd of April 1917.

PTE. W. FRASER, ROYAL SCOTS.



PRIVATE WILLIAM FRASER, 16th Royal Scots, 48 Broughton Road, Edinburgh, was the son of John Fraser, 21 Guthrie Port, Arbroath. He was thirty-four years of age and had married Catherine M'Iver, and left two sons and two daughters. Before joining up in January 1917 he had been head gardener at Middleton Hall, near Edinburgh. After four months' service he was killed in France on the 28th of April 1917.

2nd-LT. W. SHAND KYDD, R.F.A.

SECOND-LIEUTENANT WM. SHAND KYDD, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-four years of age, was the son of William Shand Kydd, Highgate, London, formerly of Arbroath. He was in his father's business as a wall-paper manufacturer, and, a great student and a lover of art, he had the prospect of a brilliant career. He joined the O.T.C. and within a week of receiving his commission left for France with his brother officer, Lieut. Scott of Bloomfield, Arbroath. He was killed in action near Arras on the 16th of May 1917.

SGT. F. MITCHELL, CAMERONS.



SERGEANT FREDERICK MITCHELL, 5th Cameron Highlanders, was the fourth son of Frederick Mitchell and of his wife Elspeth Martin, 4 Reform Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-six years of age and was unmarried, and at one time was employed as a machineman with Messrs Douglas Fraser & Sons at Westburn Foundry. He joined the army in 1908 as a private in the 5th Cameron Highlanders, and had completed four years' service in India with his regiment when war broke out. Sergeant Mitchell went across to France in December 1914, and took part in a great many engagements, in one of which in 1915 he was wounded. On the 7th of May 1917 Sergeant Mitchell was again wounded in action and died the same day in a Canadian Field Hospital in France. The chaplain, in writing to his mother, said that her son had been laid side by side with other gallant comrades in the cemetery of the little French town of Aubigny, not far from Arras. Sergeant Mitchell's younger brother, Private James Mitchell, served also at the front with the Cameron Highlanders.

GNR. CHAS. CARNEGIE, R.F.A.



GUNNER CHARLES CARNEGIE, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of David Carnegie and of his wife Barbara Anderson, Brokpan, South Africa, and grandson of Hugh Anderson, 16 West Keptie Street, Arbroath. Before he enlisted he was employed as a postman in Arbroath. Gunner Carnegie joined the Royal Field Artillery in September 1915, and was killed in France on the 29th of April 1917.

2nd-LT. R. MILLER, A. & S. H.

SECOND-LIEUTENANT ROBERT GORDON MILLER, Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, thirty-two years of age, was the son of Mrs Miller, Ancrum Road, Dundee. He was a native of Arbroath, and a brilliant pupil of the High School. From there he went on to St Andrews University, where he graduated. For three years he was assistant minister at Paisley Abbey, and afterwards became minister of St Mary's Parish Church, Dumfries. Mr Miller joined the army as a combatant and went to the front in 1916. He was wounded in April, and died on the 11th of May 1917.

PTE. G. SPENCE, ROYAL SCOTS.



PRIVATE GEORGE SPENCE, 12th Royal Scots, twenty-one years of age, was the youngest son of James Spence, Beechwood Place, Southmuir, Kirriemuir. Before enlisting, in October 1915, he was an upholsterer with Mr D. T. Wilson, Arbroath. He went to France in January 1916, and in April was wounded and invalided home. He returned to France, and was again wounded on the 3rd of May 1917, and died the following day. Two months later his brother was also killed in action.

SGT. C. MOIR, BLACK WATCH.

SERGEANT CHARLES MOIR, Black Watch, twenty-nine years of age, was the son of Alexander Moir, joiner, Friockheim. Soon after the outbreak of war he enlisted as a private in the Black Watch. He was a leading member of the Friockheim Dramatic Club, a keen supporter of the Good Templar Lodge, and a good musician. He was promoted to the rank of sergeant shortly before his death, which took place on service on the 23rd of October 1916.

PTE. WILLIAMSON, CANADIANS.



PRIVATE ARTHUR S. WILLIAMSON, 28th Canadian Infantry, was a native of Arbroath, and lived at 22 Dishland Street. He was thirty-one years of age and had served his apprenticeship as a tailor with Messrs F. & J. Selby. He had also been employed for a short time at the Arbroath Post Office before he left for Canada, where he joined the colours. He was wounded at the battle of the Somme, and killed in action at Fresnoy on the 7th of May 1917.

PTE. DAVID LAIRD, GORDONS.

PRIVATE DAVID LAIRD, 2nd Gordon Highlanders, was the son of Alexander Laird and of his wife Agnes Kidd, Muirheads, Carmyllie. He was nineteen years of age and was a ploughman at Guildy Den, Monikie. He joined the Black Watch in May 1915, but was transferred to the Gordon Highlanders. While in France he was struck by a falling tree and was sent to Dartmouth Military Hospital. After returning to France he was again wounded, and died in Rouen Hospital in October 1916.

2nd-LT. J. N. BENNETT, R.G.A.



SECOND-LIEUTENANT JOHN NICOLL BENNETT, Royal Garrison Artillery, Arbroath, was the son of Mrs Bennett, 7 Pilmour Links, St Andrews. He was thirty-seven years of age and had married Janey L. Wilson only a month before he was killed. Lieut. Bennett had been a solicitor with Mr Norman McBain, Hill Street, Arbroath for about seven years. He was prominent in golfing circles in Forfarshire and Fifeshire, and was the winner of the championship trophies of both the Arbroath and the Arbroath Artisan Clubs. In December 1915 he joined the Artists' Rifles, Officers' Training Corps, was gazetted second lieutenant, R.G.A., early in 1917, and went to France in April of that year. He had only been at the front for three weeks when he was hit on the head by a piece of shell and killed instantaneously on the 19th of May 1917. He was buried in the St Laurent-Blangy Cemetery, near Arras. An officer writing said:—"Although he has been with the battery but a few days, we all, both officers and men, thought a good deal of him."

PTE. JAMES R. WOOD, A. & S.H.



PRIVATE JAMES R. E. WOOD, Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, was the youngest son of Colin Wood, coach-builder, and of his wife Mary Brand, 6 Academy Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-five years of age and unmarried. Before joining the army he was employed at the works of Messrs Douglas Fraser & Sons. In November 1915 he enlisted as a private in the Scottish Horse, but was afterwards transferred to the Black Watch, and later to the Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders. He served in Salonika, and was reported missing between the 8th and 9th of May 1917. Ten months later he was officially reported as presumed killed on that date.

PTE. W. BELL, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE WILLIAM D. BELL, 9th Black Watch, son of William Bell, Kirkton of Guthrie, had just finished his apprenticeship as an engineer with Messrs G. & J. Fitchet, Gighty Burn, when he joined the army in May 1916. He served in France, and was killed on the 14th of April 1917. His brother, James, was killed in the war.

PTE. W. FLEMING, CAMERONS.



PRIVATE WILLIAM BENNET FLEMING, 5th Cameron Highlanders, nineteen years of age, was the son of George Herschell Fleming, Fraserfield, near Arbroath. He assisted his father with his produce business in Carnoustie district before joining the army in 1916. Private Fleming was wounded at Loos, and for some time was in an Australian Hospital in France and afterwards in Arbroath. After rejoining his unit he was very severely wounded in the eye and leg during the Somme offensive, and died in the Canadian Hospital at Etaples, France, on the 12th of May 1917.

PTE. CRAIG, YORK & LANCs.

PRIVATE WILFRID A. CRAIG, York and Lancaster Regiment, was the son of William Craig, cabinetmaker, James Street, Arbroath. He was married, and left one child. He served his apprenticeship with his father, and after studying at Aberdeen he became manual instructor and art teacher under the Rothsay School Board. He was killed in action on the 25th of May 1917.

GNR. ALEX. MURRAY, R.F.A.



GUNNER ALEXANDER MURRAY, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of John Murray and of his wife Helen Caird, Kirkstile, St Vigeans, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age, and was an apprentice engineer at the Dens Iron Works. He joined the army in September 1914 as a private in the Royal Field Artillery, went to France in 1916, and was attached to the 47th Division, Heavy Trench Mortar Battery. Gunner Alexander Murray was wounded and died shortly afterwards in No. 3 Canadian Casualty Clearing Station in France on the 28th of May 1917. He had three brothers in the army, one of whom died while in training, another was in the Camerons, and the third in the Army Pay Corps.

PTE. KENNY, SCOTTISH RIFLES.

PRIVATE JAMES KENNY, Scottish Rifles, 131 Kinloch Street, Carnoustie, was at the outbreak of war employed as a vanman with Messrs Nicol & Smibert, Dundee. He was married, and left two children. He died on the 23rd of April 1917.

WIRELESS OFFICER BURNETT.



WIRELESS OFFICER JAMES BURNETT, s.s. "Hollington," eighteen years of age, was the eldest son of the Rev. George Burnett, Rockliffe U.F. Church, Glasgow, formerly of Frickheim, and of his wife Margaret Howie. He was in the service of the Marconi Company for a year, during which time he made voyages to S. America, Australia, and the West Indies. He sailed as sole wireless officer on the s.s. Hollington, a ship of 11,000 tons, which was carrying munitions of war to Archangel. North of the Shetland Islands the Hollington was attacked on the 2nd of June 1917 by a German submarine, and after a fight of one and a half hours was torpedoed, and sank so suddenly that only two of her crew managed to escape. One of the two survivors said:—"Wireless Officer Burnett had sent out the S.O.S., and came out of his cabin to give some message to the captain. Then he went back to wait for an answer to his call, and must have gone down with his ship standing by the instrument just like the brave boy he was—true to the last."

DRIVER JOHN ROBB, R.F.A.



DRIVER JOHN ROBB, 39th D.A.C., Royal Field Artillery, was the son of John Robb, shoemaker, and of his wife Martha Will, 50 Leonard Street, Arbroath. He was 19 years of age, and before he enlisted he worked a moulding machine at the Westburn Foundry. He joined the army in September 1914 as a driver in the Forfarshire Battery of the Royal Field Artillery, and went to France with the 39th D.A.C. in 1916. Dvr. Robb was killed by a shell on the 6th of June 1917, and was buried at Vlammertinghe, near Ypres.

SEAMAN F. RUSSELL, R.N.D.

ABLE-SEAMAN FRANCIS DUTHIE MILNE RUSSELL, Royal Naval Division, was the son of Charles Russell, 40 Fergus Square, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age, and had served his apprenticeship at Dens Iron Works. He joined the R.N.D. in 1915, and died of wounds in November 1916. His brother, Gunner Charles Russell, served in the Royal Field Artillery, and had been gassed.

PTE. JAMES SCRIMGEOUR, B.W.



PRIVATE JAMES SCRIMGEOUR, 5th Black Watch, twenty-one years of age, was the son of James Scrimgeour and of his wife, Elizabeth S. Nelson, 25 Elliot Street, Arbroath. He was an apprentice moulder with Mr Nicol, Guthrie Port, and had joined the Black Watch (T.) in 1913. When war was declared Private Scrimgeour was mobilised and went into training at Broughty Ferry. He went to France in November 1914, and was wounded in May 1915. He was transferred to the 74th Machine Gun Corps, and he returned to France in the following year. On the 8th of June 1917 he died of wounds received in action the day before, and was buried near Armentières.

PTE. BROWN, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE W. M. BROWN, Black Watch, Bolshan, Friockheim, who, before he enlisted, was an attendant in the Royal Asylum, Montrose, was married and left one child. Private Brown was reported missing on the 23rd of April 1917 and was presumed to have been killed on that date.

DVR. T. S. CARNEGIE, A.S.C.



DRIVER THOMAS SMITH CARNEGIE, Army Service Corps, 8 Don Street, Forfar, was the son of William Carnegie and of his wife Sarah Smith, 21 Hayswell Road, Arbroath. He was thirty-eight years of age, and had married Elizabeth Middleton, and left a son and a daughter. He was employed with the Strathmore Auction Company when he joined the army in August 1916. After about a year's service he died at Salonika of pneumonia following injuries on the 13th of June 1917.

PTE. FINLAY, SCOTS GUARDS.

PRIVATE HORACE FINLAY, 2nd Scots Guards, twenty-two years of age, was the son of W. F. Finlay, Officer of Customs and Excise, 1 Walker Place, Arbroath. He was a gardener on Drummond Castle estate when he joined Kitchener's Army in November 1914. After training in England he went to France in November 1915, and was killed by a bursting shell at the Somme, near Le Coronfes, on the 24th of September 1916. His brother, George, had also been at the front.

MAJOR OUCHTERLONY, R.E.



MAJOR JOHN PALGRAVE HEATHCOTE OUCHTERLONY, D.S.O., Royal Engineers, thirty two years of age, was the eldest son of Lieutenant-General Ouchterlony of the Guynd, Arbroath. He married Kathleen Spachman and left one daughter. He entered the Royal Military Academy at Woolwich at the age of sixteen, received his commission in the Royal Engineers in 1901, and was stationed at Chatham, Gibraltar, and Aldershot. He was appointed head of the Roads Department in Ashanti, West Africa, and received the thanks of the Colonial Office for his efficient services there. He returned in 1915 and trained at Buxton, and took to the front the 138th A.T.C. He served as staff officer to the chief engineer, 4th Army Corps, and was given the command of the 102nd Field Company. He was gazetted captain in 1912, and major in 1916. Major Ouchterlony was twice mentioned in despatches, and was awarded the Distinguished Service Order in June 1917:—"For gallantry and devotion to duty on several occasions during the period from the 20th of September 1916 to

SEAMAN G. R. DAWSON, R.N.D.



ABLE-SEAMAN GEORGE RODGER DAWSON, Royal Naval Division, was the son of William Dawson, 10 Union Street West, Arbroath. He was twenty-six years of age and unmarried, and was employed at Wellgate Works. In November 1915 he joined the Royal Naval Division. Seaman Dawson was reported missing on the 24th of April 1917, and later officially reported to have been killed in action on that date.

the 2nd of October 1916, on which he reconnoitered sites for new trenches and posts in front of our first line, going personally over the ground in daylight under considerable shell and rifle fire, and afterwards marking out the lines by daylight under very trying conditions. His example was freely followed by his men and enabled the work to be considerably accelerated." Major Ouchterlony refused a good appointment in Egypt as he considered his duty lay in France. He was killed in action near Ypres on the 7th of June 1917 during the capture of the Messines Ridge.

DRIVER N. DEBOYS, R.F.A.



DRIVER NORMAN DEBOYS, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-five years of age, was the son of Robert Deboys, 40 St Vigeans Road, Arbroath. He had been in Port Glasgow and was a grocer with the High Street Co-operative Society, Ltd., when he joined the R.F.A. in November 1915. He was killed in action in France on the 23rd of June 1917. His officer wrote:—"A more cheerful worker I could not wish for. His sergeant was equally full of praise for his industry and cheerfulness. Steady, pleasant to deal with, and diligent, he was always ready for a job, however unpleasant, and his coolness under fire was a great help to those in charge. and a fine example to the rest. He had endeared himself to his whole battery, and I feel his loss as a personal one."

PTE. W. DUNCAN, GORDONS.

PRIVATE W. DUNCAN, Gordon Highlanders, was the son of Gordon Duncan, 100 Keptie Street, Arbroath. Private Duncan was killed in action in France on the 23rd of April 1917.

PTE. G. MANN, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE GEORGE MANN, 6th Black Watch, was the youngest son of William Mann, Muirmills, Farnell. He was twenty-two years of age and before he enlisted was a ploughman at Fonah, Forfar. He joined the Black Watch in August 1915, and went to France in the following February. On the 3rd of July 1917 Private Mann was killed instantaneously near Ypres along with fourteen comrades of his platoon by a shell which destroyed the dug-out in which they were sleeping. He was one of five brothers who joined the colours.

DR. GEORGE MOIR, M.T., A.S.C.

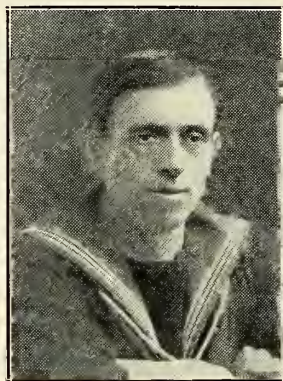
DRIVER GEORGE MOIR, Motor Transport, Army Service Corps, lived at 11 St Vigeans Road, Arbroath. He was forty years of age, and had married Charlotte Baird. Before joining the army he was a chauffeur with Mr Don, Tealing. He had been over a year in the army and had chiefly served in Mesopotamia. He died in the Stationary Hospital at Baghdad on the 24th of July 1917, from the effects of the heat.

LT. RANDAL PLAYFORD, R.F.A.



LIEUTENANT PATRICK RANDAL PLAYFORD, 1st West Lancashire Royal Field Artillery, was the grandson of Major Evan Bruce-Gardyne, and nephew of Miss Bruce Gardyne, of Middleton. He was twenty-five years of age. He had been at the School of Mines, Camborne, Cornwall, and went to take up a mining appointment in South Africa in 1913, returning to England just before the outbreak of war. Having been in the Glenalmond Officers' Training Corps, he got a commission and went to France in September 1915. He took part in many big engagements, including the battle of the Somme. His name was mentioned by his major as having done splendid work, especially just before his death. He was then in command of his battery with only two younger officers sent to replace those killed at Ypres. For three weeks Lieutenant Randal Playford was in full command, and was killed by shrapnel just when the brigade was relieved. According to his C.O. "his behaviour was an example of the highest courage and never-failing sense of duty."

SEAMAN W. REID, ROYAL NAVY.



ABLE-SEAMAN WILLIAM REID, Royal Navy, was the fifth son of James Reid, retired engine-driver, 20 Ogilvy Place, Arbroath. He was thirty years of age, unmarried, and had had nearly fifteen years' service in the navy, having joined as a "boy" in 1903. In 1913 he won the Victoria Medal for big gun firing open to all the British navy. Seaman Reid took part in the battle of Jutland and was mentioned in despatches and highly commended for services rendered. He lost his life through the explosion on board H.M.S. Vanguard while anchored in harbour on the 9th of July 1917. The posthumous honour of the Russian Medal of St George in recognition of his services in the battle of Jutland was received by his parents through the Admiralty in 1918.

PTE. CAMERON, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE ALEXANDER CAMERON, 6th Black Watch, son of Andrew Cameron, West Milldens, Guthrie, was a gardener before enlisting. He was wounded on the 27th of April 1917, and died on the 2nd of May.

PTE. JAMES CAMERON, H.L.I.



PRIVATE JAMES CAMERON, 15th Highland Light Infantry, was the son of John Cameron, 35 Howard Street, Arbroath. He was twenty years of age and was a ploughman in the employment of Mr Norris, at Tulloes, near Letham. He joined the 11th Black Watch in June 1916, but was afterwards transferred to the 15th Highland Light Infantry, in which he qualified as marksman. He had been about ten months in France when in the early morning of the 15th of July 1917, at Nieuport, on the Belgian front, his battalion made a night attack on a German position, and Private Cameron was killed by a shell. His commanding officer wrote of him:—"He was one of the smartest men in my platoon, and I feel his loss keenly for such men are hard to replace. His comrades in the ranks have lost a good friend, and I myself, have lost one of the most likeable and reliable men I have ever had the good fortune to command." Private James Cameron had three brothers with the colours, one of whom served in Mesopotamia, and one in Salonika.

PTE. GEORGE ANDERSON, B.W.



PRIVATE GEORGE ANDERSON, 5th Black Watch, Anderson Place, Inverkeilor, was a carter on Ethie estate. He was thirty-five years of age, had married Nellie Kynoch Menmuir and left one son and one daughter. Private Anderson was much respected and loved by all who knew him, and although he hated the very idea of war, when the time came to leave his young wife and children he never wavered. He joined up in June 1916 and served in France until the 11th of July 1917. On that day he was killed in Belgium through concussion caused by a shell which passed through the roof of his dug-out. His commanding officer wrote that he was "a brave man who had nobly done his bit."

PTE. G. BLACK, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE GEORGE BLACK, Black Watch, 7 Panmure Street, Carnoustie, was a labourer at Carnoustie Engineering Works. He joined up when he was just over sixteen years of age. Private Black was killed in action on the 23rd of April 1917.

SERGT. A. RENNIE, R.F.A.



SERGEANT ANDREW RENNIE, Royal Field Artillery, Watery Butts. Errol, was the eldest son of Andrew Rennie and of his wife Catherine Mann, 58 Helen Street, Arbroath. He was thirty-one years of age, and had married Kate Henderson and left three sons and one daughter. Before he joined the army in 1905 he was employed as a passenger porter at Arbroath station. Sergeant Rennie was stationed in Ireland for three years and afterwards passed into the reserve. He was employed as a postman at Inchtute when war broke out, and he was recalled to the colours. He was in the retreat from Mons, took part in the first battle of Ypres, was wounded at the battle of the Marne, and was wounded a second time in September 1916. For a time he served as an instructor on Salisbury Plain, and in March 1917 was promoted to the rank of sergeant instructor. On the 23rd of July 1917 Sergeant Rennie was killed in action in France, and was buried near the dug-out on the Zelebeke railway, south-east of Ypres. He had a brother in the Army Service Corps.

SEAMAN HENRY TOCHER, R.N.



SEAMAN HENRY TOCHER, deckhand, minesweeper, Royal Navy, 51 Ladyloan, Arbroath, was the son of James Tocher and of his wife Margaret Crombie, Artrochie Schoolhouse, Logie Buchan. He was forty-two years of age and had married Elizabeth Will. He was employed as a fireman by the Arbroath Harbour Board before he joined the navy in November 1915. Seaman Tocher served as a deckhand on the paddle minesweeper Queen of the North for nearly two years until, on the 20th of July 1917, his ship was sunk in the English Channel. No trace was ever found of him.

CPL. MORRISON, SCOTS GUARDS.

CORPORAL JOHN MORRISON, Scots Guards, was the eldest son of Mrs Morrison, Millgate Loan, Arbroath. He was twenty-five years of age and unmarried. Previous to the outbreak of war Corporal Morrison was a member of the Glasgow Police Force. He was killed in 1916 by a shrapnel shell which burst in the trenches, killing and wounding several others as well.

ARTIFICER MORTON, R.F.A.



ARTIFICER EDWARD DOUGLAS MORTON, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-two years of age, was the son of Mrs Morton, 21 Duke Street, Arbroath. He was finishing his apprenticeship as a fitter at the Dens Iron Works when he was mobilised on the outbreak of hostilities. He had joined the 1st Forfarshire Battery of the R.F.A. as a gunner in 1910, and on the declaration of war was sent to Bedford and thence to France in May 1915. He was promoted fitter on the field, and in October went to Woolwich to pass the fitter's test for his diploma. He returned to France and died from gas poisoning on the 25th of July 1917. On that day a gas shell burst close to him in the trench. He and several others affected were immediately taken to a gas-proof dug-out, but Fitter Morton soon became unconscious and died in a few hours. He was buried just south of the town of Poperinghe and a cross was erected over his grave. His officer wrote of him:—"He was a splendid artificer and greatly liked by everyone. His place in the battery will be very difficult to fill."

GNR. WILLIAM MILLS, R.F.A.



GUNNER WILLIAM MILLS, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-two years of age, was the son of Alexander A. Mills, 16 Kyd Street, Arbroath. He was an apprentice engineer at the Westburn Foundry. Having joined the Territorial Force he was mobilised in September 1914 as a gunner in the Forfarshire Battery of the R.F.A., and left for France in May 1915. When in action near Ypres several gas shells burst close to him, and although he was immediately taken to a gas-proof dug-out and thence to the dressing station he gradually became unconscious and died in a few hours, on the 25th of July 1917. He was buried in the British Military Cemetery near Poperinghe. His captain wrote that he was a "splendid fellow and greatly liked by everyone."

PTE. JAMES LEONARD, S.H.

PRIVATE JAMES LEONARD, Scottish Horse, had been a gardener at the Elms, Arbroath. He died of wounds in 1917, leaving a widow and three children.

CAPT. JAMES BRUCE, R.F.A.



CAPTAIN JAMES BRUCE, Royal Field Artillery, was the third son of the Hon. Frederick John Bruce of Seaton, near Arbroath, and cousin of the Earl of Elgin. He was twenty-nine years of age and unmarried. Like the other members of his family, Captain Bruce was a brilliant musician. He had studied music on the Continent, and was a 'cellist of outstanding ability. He was an In-
trant to the Faculty of Advocates when he joined the army in August 1914. After training with his battery at Bedford he went abroad with it in May 1915, and served continuously in all the different positions which it occupied in the British line up to the time when, as acting captain, he was killed in action near the Ypres Canal on the 25th of July 1917. His epitaph on the family tombstone at St Vigeans is:—

He never yet no vileinye ne sayde
In al his lyf unto no maner wight.

Two of Captain Bruce's brothers were with the colours, Charles having been an officer in the Machine Gun Corps, and Richard an officer in the Black Watch.

PTE. SPENCE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE EDWARD Y. SPENCE, 5th Black Watch, was the son of James E. Spence, Beechwood Place, Southmuir, Kirriemuir, formerly of Arbroath. He was at one time employed as a clerk in the office of Messrs W. and J. Mackintosh, solicitors. He enlisted shortly after the outbreak of war and served in France for two and a half years. On the 31st of July 1917, in the attack east of Ypres, Private Spence was attached to C Company as a signaller and advanced with them to St Julien, where heavy fighting took place. He was killed by a sniper soon after his company had captured the German position. His brother, George, was killed on the 4th of May 1917.

PTE. R. MUCKHART, GORDONS.

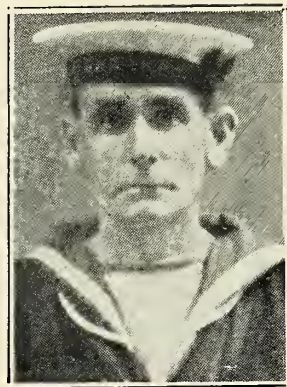
PRIVATE RICHARD MUCKHART, Gordons, son of Mrs Muckhart, Panbride, was a ploughman at Boysack, near Arbroath. He was killed while "gallantly advancing" to the attack on the 16th of May 1917. Private Muckhart had two brothers with the colours.

CPL. F. JOHNSTON, M.M., R.F.A.



CORPORAL FREDERICK JOHNSTON, M.M., Royal Field Artillery, nineteen years of age, was the son of William Johnston and of his wife Elizabeth Ramsay Dorward, Collieston Castle Stables, near Arbroath. He was an apprentice grocer with his uncle Mr Peter Johnston, Hilltown, Dundee, when he joined the army in November 1914 as a gunner in the R.F.A. After several months' training in England he went to France in September 1915. He took part in the battles of Loos, the Somme, and the Ridges, and was promoted to the rank of corporal on the field. Corporal Johnston was awarded the Military Medal for the following conspicuous services in circumstances of extreme danger, when he was buried five times under exploding shells:— "On the 30th of July near Mametz Wood during important operations all the O.P. wires of the batteries in the Brigade were cut, and there was no communication to the front trenches. The enemy were maintaining a heavy barrage. This n.c.o. succeeded in mending his line in several places, restoring communication and

SEAMAN JAMES SPINK, R.N.



SEAMAN JAMES FINDLAY SPINK, Royal Navy, 22 John Street, Arbroath, was the son of James Spink and of his wife Catherine Coull, 17 Ladybridge Street. He was forty-one years of age and had married Betsy Cargill and left four sons and three daughters. He was a labourer at the Arbroath Sawmills, when, in July 1916, he joined the navy as a deck-hand on a minesweeper. Seaman Spink was on H.M. Trawler George Millburn when it was mined, and he was drowned off Queenstown, Ireland, on the 12th of July 1917.

keeping it restored till the conclusion of the operations, whereby valuable information was transmitted to all brigades, and was the only means of transmission in the Brigade that proved successful on that day." On the 31st of July 1917 Corporal Johnston's gun was hit by a shell, and he was killed by the explosion of the ammunition. He was buried at Voormezele. Two of his brothers served with the forces, one in France and the other in Mesopotamia.

GNR. THOS. GORDON, R.F.A.



GUNNER THOMAS GORDON, Royal Field Artillery, 22 Guthrie Port, Arbroath, was the son of John Gordon and of his wife Elizabeth Stewart, 19 Panmure Street. He married Janet Munro, and left one daughter and three sons, one of whom was also in the R.F.A. He was forty years of age and when war broke out was a machineman at Westburn Foundry. Gunner Gordon joined the Forfarshire Battery of the R.F.A. in September 1914, and was afterwards attached to the 51st Divisional Ammunition Column. He went to France in May 1915. Gunner Gordon was engaged in driving a road through the German lines captured at Ypres in the advance of the preceding day when he was instantaneously killed on the 31st of July 1917 by a shell which seriously wounded several of his comrades. His officer wrote:—"He died in harness, doing his duty and helping the advance of his division which now, as in the past, has maintained its name as a gallant fighting force." He was laid to rest where he fell, close to the road he had helped to make."

PTE. J. LEE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JOHN LEE, 6th Black Watch, Millgate, Fricockheim, was the son of Mrs Alexander, 2 Murray Place, Arbroath. He married Agnes Coutts, and left two sons and one daughter. He was thirty-five years of age and was working at Dens Iron Works when he joined the army in January 1917. After six months' training he went to France, and was killed on the 31st of July 1917.

PTE. N. SMITH, GORDONS.

PRIVATE NORMAN SMITH, 7th Gordon Highlanders, twenty-three years of age, was the son of Alexander Smith, Barrelwell, Brechin, and was brought up at Grange of Conon. He was killed in action on the 13th of November 1916.

PTE. J. PETERS, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE JOHN PETERS, 5th Black Watch, was the son of Alexander Peters, Dilty Moss, Carmyllie. He returned from Canada to join the Black Watch, was wounded on the Somme, and died in Orpington Hospital, Kent, in October 1916.

PTE. W. H. TODD, GORDONS.



PRIVATE WILLIAM HERCULES TODD, 10th Gordon Highlanders, was the son of William Todd and of his wife Mary Ann Norrie, 51 Millgate, Friockheim. He was twenty-six years of age and unmarried. Before he joined the army he was employed as a yarn bleacher with Mr Robert Wood at Friockheim. In October 1916 Private Todd joined the 3rd Black Watch but was afterwards transferred to the 10th Gordon Highlanders early in 1917. He was wounded at Arras in April and on the 31st of July 1917 was killed in action at Ypres. Private Todd had a brother serving in France with the R.F.A.

GNR. ALEX. ADAMS, R.G.A.

GUNNER ALEXANDER ADAMS, Royal Garrison Artillery, 5 Russell Street, Arbroath, married Emily Black and left two children. He was thirty-three years of age and was employed at Dens Iron Works when he joined the army in May 1916. Gunner Adams had been in France for eleven months when he was killed in action on the 1st of July 1917.

PTE. JAMES ROBERTSON, B.W.



PRIVATE JAMES C. ROBERTSON, 6th Black Watch, was the son of Benjamin Robertson and of his wife Barbara Ogilvie, Old Downie, Carnoustie. He was twenty-four years of age, unmarried, and was a member of the Glasgow police force when he joined the Scottish Horse in December 1915. Private Robertson was selected for a course of signalling and passed first-class. In January 1917 he went across to France, and was then transferred to the 6th Black Watch, with which battalion he saw some heavy fighting on the Somme and in various parts of France. Private Robertson was killed in action at Ypres on the 31st of July 1917, and was buried in a military cemetery near Turco Farm.

PTE. MORRISON, SCOTS GUARDS

PRIVATE JAMES MORRISON, 2nd Scots Guards, was the son of James Morrison, 43 Ladyloan, Arbroath. Before joining the army he was employed at the Abbey Leather Works. Private Morrison, after being ten months in France, was killed in action on the 26th of July 1917.

L-CPL. J. WATT, BLACK WATCH.



LANCE-CORPORAL JAMES WILLIAM WATT, 5th Black Watch, was the third son of James B. Watt and of his wife Agnes Mann, 50 Lochland Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-four years of age, and was unmarried. At the outbreak of war he was an apprentice engineer with Messrs Alex. Shanks & Son, Ltd., at Dens Iron Works. Being a Territorial he was at once mobilised, and after a few months' training he left for France with the Arbroath detachment of the 5th Black Watch (T.) in the early part of November 1914. Lance-Corporal Watt served at one time in France as a despatch-rider, and afterwards was attached to the signalling corps of his battalion. He was killed in action at Ypres on the 31st of July 1917. An officer of his battalion wrote:—"Lance-Corporal Watt was one of the most reliable men I had, and one of the bravest soldiers in the battalion. He was one of five of the best men of the section who were all killed at the same time in the front line of our attack, and at the moment of a great victory."

PTE. SWANKIE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE DANIEL SWANKIE, 5th Black Watch, thirty-six years of age, was the son of David Swankie and of his wife Isabella Cargill, 18 John Street, Arbroath. He was employed as a collier near Edinburgh when he joined the army in 1916. After being reported missing he was presumed to have died on the 31st of July 1917.

PTE. ROBERTSON, LIVERPOOLS.

PRIVATE DAVID ROBERTSON, Liverpool Regiment, was the son of Mrs Robertson, Collier Street, Carnoustie. He was an apprentice with Mr Murdoch, grocer, Ireland Street, and afterwards was in Liverpool. Private Robertson was wounded and gassed, and died on the 16th of July 1917.

SERGT. MATTHEWS, CAMERONS.

SERGEANT FRED MATTHEWS, Camerons, 26 Fergus Square, Arbroath, was thirty-one years of age. He had married Betsy Farquhar, and had a hairdresser's business in Guthrie Port. When war broke out he was working in the Fife coal mines. He was killed in 1917.

L-SGT. ROBERT FINDLAY, B.W.



LANCE-SERGEANT ROBERT GORDON FINDLAY, 5th Black Watch, nineteen years of age, was the son of David Findlay and of his wife Agnes Adam, 39 Dishland Street, Arbroath. Before going on active service Lance-Sergeant Findlay was employed as a labourer with Messrs James Keith & Blackman Co., Ltd., High Street Foundry. He joined the 5th Battalion of the Black Watch (T.F.) in January 1914, was mobilised for active service in August, and proceeded to France with the battalion in October. He served for three years, was posted missing on the 31st of July 1917, and was presumed to have been killed on that date.

L-CPL. CUSHNIE, CANADIANS.

LANCE-CORPORAL GEORGE CUSHNIE, 44th Battalion Canadian Infantry, twenty-nine years of age, was the son of Alexander Cushnie and of his wife Jane Harkness, Cross Roads, Friockheim. He was a joiner by trade, had gone to America, and enlisted at Winnipeg in June 1915. He was killed on the 19th of November 1916.

PTE. ROBERTSON, SEAFORTHHS.



PRIVATE EDWARD WILLIAM ROBERTSON, 8th Seaforth Highlanders, eighteen years of age, was the son of John Robertson and of his wife Kate Hencock, 7 Arrott Street, Arbroath. He was an apprentice mill mechanic in the employment of Messrs Lowson, Ltd., when he joined the 8th Seaforth Highlanders in January 1917. Private Robertson was reported missing at Ypres on the 31st July 1917, and was presumed killed on that date.

SGT. BARTON, SCOTTISH HORSE.

SERGEANT JOSEPH RICHARD BARTON, 3rd Scottish Horse, Thomas Street, Carnoustie, was for twelve years in the Royal Field Artillery, seven of which were spent in India. He was thirty-two years of age, and on leaving the army he was employed at Tennant's Chemical Works. On the outbreak of war he at once enlisted in the Scottish Horse. Sergeant Barton was killed in action. He had one brother in the submarine service of the navy, one in the A. & S.H., and a third was employed as a shipwright at a floating dock.

A.B. L. WILLIAMSON, R.N.D.



ABLE SEAMAN LAWRENCE WILLIAMSON, Royal Naval Division, twenty years of age, was the youngest son of William Williamson and of his wife Janet Petrie Gray, 3 Walker Place, Arbroath. On leaving Arbroath High School he entered the office of Messrs Francis Webster & Sons, Alma Works, and enlisted under the Derby scheme a fortnight before the completion of his apprenticeship as a mercantile clerk. Able Seaman L. Williamson enlisted in the Royal Naval Division on the 16th of November 1915. He was attached to the Hawke Battalion. After undergoing training at the Crystal Palace and at Blandford he went to France towards the end of June 1916, being transferred to the Nelson Battalion. He was for a time in the trenches, and on the 13th of November 1916 took part in the battle of the Ancre, in which the battalion suffered heavy losses. Reported missing, in July 1917 intimation was received that it had been officially assumed that he had been killed in action on the date mentioned, and a week later this was confirmed.

GNR. GEORGE G. KIDD, R.F.A.



GUNNER GEORGE GIBSON KIDD, Royal Field Artillery, 129 Kinloch Street, Carnoustie, was the only son of William Kidd, joiner, and of Mrs Kidd, Thomas Street. He was twenty-five years of age, and was unmarried. At the time he enlisted he was employed as an iron turner with Messrs George Anderson & Co., Ltd., Carnoustie. On the 4th of August 1917 Gunner Kidd died in a dressing station in France of wounds received in action. His captain said all his old comrades and officers regarded him as the most willing and cheerful worker in the battery.

PTE. BENNETT, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE WILLIAM BENNETT, 5th Black Watch, 40 Green Street, Arbroath, was the youngest son of Mrs David Bennett, 35 East Abbey Street. He was twenty-eight years of age and left a widow. He was at one time a hairdresser in Arbroath, but when he enlisted at the beginning of the war he was employed in Dundee. Private Bennett was killed in action on the 3rd of August 1917.

PTE. W. DUNCAN, SEAFORTH.



PRIVATE WILLIAM DUNCAN, 7th Seaforth Highlanders, twenty-three years of age, was the son of David Reid Duncan, Drummygar, Carmyllie, near Arbroath. He was employed at Balglassie Farm, Brechin, when he joined the army in December 1916. He went overseas to France, and on the 7th of August 1917, when he was holding the front line, he was hit by a shell, and killed instantaneously. On the afternoon of the following day he was buried beside a comrade who was killed by the same shell in the military cemetery at Ruyaulcourt, near Gouzeaucourt. His platoon officer, writing of his death, said:—"I am indeed grieved to lose him as he was a good soldier, and carried out his duties quietly and efficiently."

PTE. JAS. BELL, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE JAMES BELL, 5th Black Watch, Bridgend, Pitmuis, was the son of William Bell, blacksmith, Kirkton of Guthrie. He enlisted in August 1914, and was killed in action. His brother, William, was killed in April 1917.

GNR. FRANK ROBINSON, R.F.A.



GUNNER FRANK ROBINSON, Forfarshire Battery, Royal Field Artillery, was the fourth son of John Robinson, cutler, 29 Guthrie Port, Arbroath. He was twenty-nine years of age and unmarried, and before he enlisted was employed as a plater at the engineering works of the James Keith & Blackman Company, Ltd. In October 1914 he joined the second line of the Forfarshire Battery of the R.F.A., and went to France in May 1915. Gunner Robertson was struck by a shell and killed instantaneously on the 15th August 1917.

PTE. R. DEWAR, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE R. D. DEWAR, Black Watch, was the son of R. D. Dewar, Berryfauld, Arbroath. He was at one time with Messrs Clark & Oliver, S.S.C. He was originally in the Scottish Horse, and served with them in Gallipoli, where he was wounded, but was later transferred to the Black Watch. He was killed in action on the 31st of July 1917. Private Dewar had a brother also in the Black Watch who was wounded.

CAPT. T. B. MYLES, M.C., H.L.I.



CAPTAIN THOMAS BOOTH MYLES, Highland Light Infantry, twenty-four years of age, was the fourth son of Charles Y. Myles, Wellbank, Arbroath. He married Bella Shand Hill, Aberdeen, and left one son. Captain Myles was an enthusiastic cricketer and footballer, and a powerful swimmer, being one of the few who could claim to have swum across the Tay. As an out-door life had great attractions for him he became a student at the Agricultural College, Aberdeen. When war broke out he joined the University detachment of the Gordon Highlanders, and afterwards received a commission, being posted to the H.L.I. He went to France with his battalion, and took part in many engagements, being afterwards promoted to a captaincy. On the 1st of August 1917 Captain Myles was trying to get in touch with another regiment to ascertain what the enemy dispositions were when he was shot by a sniper. His commanding officer wrote:—"He was one of my most valued company commanders, and his place will be hard to refill. Only recently he was in com-

RIFLEMAN M'LEOD, LON. REGT.



RIFLEMAN JOHN M'LEOD, 6th London Regiment, was the son of John M'Leod, 13 Glebe Street, Dundee. He was thirty-two years of age, and had married Esther Marion Styles, and left one daughter. He was with the Arbroath Equitable Co-operative Society, Ltd., and was a baker in London when he joined the army in October 1916. He served overseas, and was killed in action on the 17th of November 1917.

mand of two raiding parties which did particularly good service, for which he had been recommended for the Military Cross." After his death this honour was awarded to Captain Myles, and the following notice appeared in the "London Gazette":—"T/Lieut. (T/Capt.) Thomas Booth Myles, H.L.I., whose conduct when commanding two companies in a raid was a fine example to the men, and was largely responsible for the success of the raid, during which 79 prisoners were taken, and valuable information was obtained." Captain Myles had three brothers in the army.

PTE. A. ALLAN, CANADIANS.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER ALLAN, C Company, 195th Overseas Battalion, Regina, Govan, Sask., Canada, was the son of James and Barbara Allan, Bolshan, Fricockheim. He was employed as a ploughman in Govan, when he enlisted in 1916. He served overseas, and was killed in action on the 15th of August 1917.

SGT. A. MARSHALL, M.M., S.R.

SERGEANT ALEXANDER MARSHALL, M.M., 9th Scottish Rifles, twenty-three years of age, was the step-son of William Rae, West Mains of Auchmithie, near Arbroath. He was a valet to Sir Wm. Dunn, in London, when he joined the 1st Scottish Rifles. He went to France in December 1914, distinguished himself by his fine soldierly qualities, and was rapidly promoted sergeant. He was wounded in September 1916, and later was transferred to the 9th Battalion. Sergeant Marshall was awarded the Military Medal for bravery in the field. He was reported missing on the 3rd of May 1917, and was presumed killed on that date.

PTE. ANDERSON, ROYAL SCOTS.



PRIVATE WILLIAM ANDERSON, Royal Scots, 21 Fergus Street, Arbroath, was the son of William Anderson, 31 Green Street. He was twenty-five years of age, had married Charlotte Cameron, and left one daughter. He was employed as a fitter at Dens Iron Works before joining the Black Watch in March 1917. Afterwards he was transferred to the Royal Scots, went overseas to France, and was wounded in April 1917. After eighteen months' service he was reported missing on the 22nd of August 1917, and later was reported killed near Ypres on that date. News of his death was also received from the chaplain, Rev. Duncan M'Lean, a native of Arbroath.

CPL. W. RENNIE, M.M., B.W.

CORPORAL W. RENNIE, M.M., 8th Black Watch, Arbroath, twenty-seven years of age, was a brother of Mrs Kydd, 23 West Mill Wynd. He joined the army in 1915, and in 1916 was awarded the Military Medal. He was reported missing on the 3rd of May 1917, and afterwards reported killed.

PTE. FALCONER, O. & B. L. I.



PRIVATE JAMES GORDON FALCONER, Oxford and Bucks. Light Infantry, twenty-one years of age, was the son of James Falconer and of his wife Isabella M. Henderson, Brinkburn, Carnoustie. He was on the staff of the Carnoustie branch of the Bank of Scotland when he joined the army in April 1915 as a sapper in the City of Dundee Royal Engineers. At the end of 1916 he was transferred to the 1st Bucks. Battalion of the Oxford and Bucks. Light Infantry and went with them to France early in 1917. Six months later he was attached to the Trench Mortar Battery, and had been with it only a week when he was killed in action just outside Ypres on the 9th of August 1917. His captain wrote:—"I was struck by his confident and fearless manner, and gave him important work to do because I knew he would carry out all his orders to the minutest detail. His company commander in the battalion had nothing but praise of him. He is now buried outside Ypres and I am sure will rank among the best of the brave men who have fallen in the third battle of Ypres." A comrade

PTE. WISHART, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE ALBERT WISHART, 5th Black Watch, twenty years of age, was the son of Alexander Wishart, and of his wife Jessie Kidd, 16 Panmure Street, Arbroath. He was an apprentice fitter with Messrs Alex. Shanks & Son, Ltd., at Dens Iron Works, and having joined the Territorial Force, was mobilised in August 1914. He served for three years, during which time he was twice wounded. On the 31st of July 1917 he was posted missing, and later was reported as presumed to have died on that date.

in arms, who had been through the battle with him. wrote:—"He brought up the party for which he was acting as guide with splendid courage and skill, through some very heavy shelling. Just as he got to the place a single shell came over, and the shock of the explosion must have killed him. His work was done, and he fell as he would have wished, facing the enemy, calm, brave, and unmoved, and unshaken by the enemy fire."

L-CPL. PEARSON, CANADIANS.



LANCE-CORPORAL JOHN PEARSON, M.G.S., 6th Brigade, 2nd Canadians, thirty-three years of age, was the son of John Pearson, 27 New Road, Forfar, and brother of Mrs J. A. Hastings, 8 Ponderlaw Lane, Arbroath. Before going to Canada he had been in the office of Mr J. P. Anderson, solicitor, Forfar. He joined the army as a private in January 1915. He served in France from the beginning of 1916, was wounded the following year, and was killed at Arras on the 22nd of August 1917.

ENGINEER A. WISHART, R.N.

ENGINEER ALEXANDER WISHART, Royal Navy, 1 Dalhousie Terrace, Dundee, was the son of Stephen Wishart, ship carpenter, Arbroath, and husband of Elizabeth Nairn. He served his apprenticeship with Messrs Corsar Brothers and left England in May 1917 as chief engineer of the R.N. Transport s.s. Taplow to load copper bar for Port Talbot. Nothing more was heard until the Taplow was posted missing from the 5th of June. His death was officially intimated.

PTE. D. BAXTER, SEAFORTHS.



PRIVATE DAVID H. BAXTER, 8th Seaforth Highlanders, 49 Jedburgh Road, Plaistow, London, was the son of David Baxter, 16 Taymouth Terrace, Carnoustie. He was thirty-nine years of age, and had married Mary Leau. He was at one time employed as a clerk in the Arbroath and St Vigeans Parish Council Office, but when he enlisted, under the Derby scheme, in May 1916, he was head clerk with Messrs Samuel Price & Sons, solicitors, London. He joined the Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, and went to France in 1917, when he was transferred to the Seaforths. Private Baxter was killed in Belgium on the 22nd of August 1917.

GNR. GEORGE OWLER, R.G.A.

GUNNER GEORGE OWLER, Royal Garrison Artillery, thirty-four years of age, was the son-in-law of T. Martin, Barngreen, Arbroath. He was in the employment of the Broughty Ferry Corporation. Gunner Owler had been at the front for six months when he was wounded, and died in hospital in August 1917.

FITTER GEO. D. DICK, R.G.A.



FITTER GEORGE D. DICK, 25th Siege Battery, Royal Garrison Artillery, 72 Brechin Road, Arbroath, was the youngest son of James Brown Dick, 38 Hamilton Green. He was thirty years of age, married Annabella Mathew, and left two daughters and one son. He was a fitter at Dens Iron Works. He joined the army in November 1914 as a gunner in the R.F.A. He served for about two years in Arbroath, Forfar, and Stirling, and latterly in a munition factory in Govan. He was then drafted to Woolwich Arsenal to go through a test proving him capable of acting as fitter of an 8-inch howitzer. In 1916 he was transferred to the 25th Siege Battery, R.G.A., and drafted to France, where he was engaged in most of the heavy fighting in the Arras and Somme districts. Later he was on the Belgian coast, working at a forge attached to the battery commanded by Mr Lloyd George's son, when, on the 5th of August 1917, he was instantaneously killed by big gun shell fire. He was buried in Bains British Cemetery, Dunkirk.

L-CPL. FARQUHAR, GORDONS.



LANCE-CORPORAL HUGH FARQUHAR, 9th Gordon Highlanders (Pioneers), was the son of Henry Farquhar, slater, 11 Convent Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-eight years of age, and was at one time employed as a plasterer with Mr Frank Middleton, Lindsay Street. He took a keen interest in Freemasonry, and was a member of Lodge St Thomas. Lance-Corporal Farquhar had gone to Vancouver, but he returned and joined the 9th Gordons. He was on active service for two years and on the 23rd of August 1917, at Ypres, he was struck by a bullet and killed instantaneously. The Chaplain said:—"He was a fine soldier and a good man, and did his duty nobly to the last."

PTE. GEO. THOMSON, H.L.I.

PRIVATE GEORGE THOMSON, Highland Light Infantry, was the son of Mrs Frederick Thomson, Gardyne Street, Friockheim. When he volunteered for the army he was in the employment of Messrs Arthur & Company, Glasgow. Private Thomson was killed in action in France in 1916.

SGT. WM. PORTER, M.M., B.W.



SERGEANT WILLIAM PORTER, 5th Black Watch, 19 Hays Lane, Arbrogath, was the son of James Porter and of his wife Helen Hutchison, 16 Jamieson Street. He was twenty-four years of age and unmarried, and was employed as a mechanic at the Dens Iron Works. Sergeant Porter joined the Territorials in 1909 as a private in the Royal Highlanders, and at the outbreak of war was mobilised, and left for France with the 5th Black Watch in November 1914. He attained the rank of sergeant and in 1917 he was awarded the Military Medal for gallant conduct in face of the enemy. Afterwards he distinguished himself in organising and consolidating work. Sergeant Porter died of heart failure on the 29th of August 1917 at Poperinghe. He had gone to bed apparently in his usual health, and was found dead next morning. A comrade wrote:—"All the boys liked and admired Bill, as they called him. His death was the last thing we looked for—it was the hardest of misfortunes after coming through all that he did that he should pass away so suddenly."

STOKER ALEX. A. FORBES, R.N.



STOKER ALEXANDER ANDERSON FORBES, Royal Navy, forty-five years of age, was the son of George Forbes and of his wife Ann Anderson, Leysmill. He had joined the navy as stoker petty officer in 1894, and had received the Long Service and Good Conduct Medal. He was employed as a cranesman at Leysmill Quarries when he was called up as a reservist. He was on board H.M.S. Faulkner, one of the ships commandeered from the Chilian Government, and while serving in the North Sea contracted a chill by which he was disabled. He was discharged by the Admiralty "with honour" in March 1916, and after a lingering illness died of consumption on the 30th of August 1917.

PTE. J. M'LAUHLAN, A. & S. H.

PRIVATE JOHN M'LAUHLAN, Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, lived at 147 Kinloch Street, Carnoustie. He was three times wounded, and suffered from shell shock and trench fever. He was reported missing on the 22nd of August 1917, and was presumed to have died on that date.

SGT. D. B. YOUNG, R.A.M.C.



SGT. DAVID BUCHAN YOUNG, Royal Army Medical Corps, 102 Lea Road, Northampton, was the son of David B. Young, 8 Woodlands Crescent, Muswell Hill Road, London, formerly of Arbroath. He was twenty-nine years of age, had married Isobel Margaret Sutcliffe, and left two sons. He had had a brilliant training in art, having gained the national scholarship and the local one for Burnley, as well as the Townley Gold Medal. He also took the A.R.C.A., South Kensington, and a full diploma. He was second art master at the Northampton School of Art when, in October 1915, he joined the Army Medical Corps as a private in preference to accepting a commission, which had been offered him. Before going to France in February 1916 he was promoted sergeant and six months later he was invalided home from the Somme front suffering from trench fever. After rejoining, Sergeant Young was detailed to Mesopotamia, and went up the Tigris to Baghdad. On his way home to England on board a hospital ship he died from heat stroke in August 1917.

SGT.-MAJ. DUNCAN, CAMERONS.



SERGEANT-MAJOR J. C. DUNCAN, 10th Cameron Highlanders, thirty-three years of age, was the son of D. Duncan, Inverquiech, Alyth, formerly at the Guynd, near Carmyllie. He was a member of the Arbroath Amateur Football Club, and was an enthusiastic athlete, having won many heavyweight events in local games. He belonged to the County Constabulary when he joined up in August 1914 as a private in the Scottish Horse. He served with them as quartermaster-sergeant at Gallipoli, and on the evacuation of the Dardanelles was sent to Egypt. He was then transferred to the 10th Camerons, and fought with them at Salonika, where he was fatally wounded on the 2nd of September 1917. He died on the 7th and was buried in the British Cemetery at Nicoslav.

PTE. GEO. MACFARLANE, B.W.

PRIVATE GEORGE MACFARLANE, Black Watch, was the son of Charles Macfarlane, Scroggiefield, Glamis, formerly of Carmyllie. He was killed in France in 1917.

L-CPL. STEPHEN CARRIE, R.S.F.



LANCE-CORPORAL STEPHEN CARRIE, 9th Royal Scots Fusiliers, 37 Ann Street, Arbroath, was the sixth son of James Carrie and of his wife Mary Ann Robertson, 9 West Grimsby. He was twenty-five years of age and had married Clara Low, and left two daughters. At the time he enlisted he was a barman in the employment of Mr D. D. Barnett, Millgate Loan. In April 1916 he joined the army as a private in the Royal Scots Fusiliers. and after six months' training was sent to the front, where he was promoted, and served for a year. Lance-Corporal Carrie was severely wounded on the 8th of September 1917, and died on his way to the Base Hospital. His commanding officer said that he was a most gallant and trustworthy man and a great favourite with every man in the platoon. Lance-Corporal Carrie had three brothers in the army—one who served in France with the Black Watch for three years, another who came across with the Australians and was severely wounded, and a third who served for some time in Mesopotamia with the Royal Field Artillery.

GNR. JOHN HENDERSON, R.F.A.

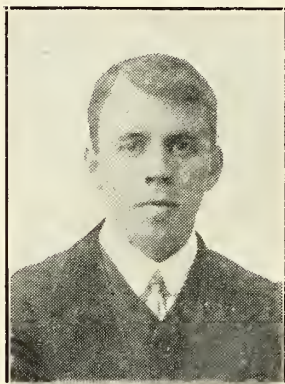


GUNNER JOHN HENDERSON, Royal Field Artillery, 18 St Mary Street, Arbroath, was the son of John Henderson, Kirkton of Rattray, Blairgowrie, and of Mrs Henderson, later of 94 Helen Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-seven years of age, and had married Maggie Jane M'Gregor, and left two daughters. He had been a fireman at the Public Baths, but at the time of joining the army, in April 1916, he was storekeeper with the Equitable Co-operative Society. He was killed in action on the 19th of September 1917 and was buried at La Clyte, a peaceful little cemetery three miles north of Dranoutre. His officer wrote of him:—"He was always willing and cheerful, and conducted himself with great bravery under many trying experiences."

PTE. J. HENDERSON, GORDONS.

PRIVATE JAMES HENDERSON, Gordon Highlanders, was the son-in-law of James Fotheringham, Manora Bank, Carnoustie, and was a linotype operator in the "Dundee Advertiser" Office. He was killed in May 1917.

SEAMAN W. PATTULLO, R.N.R.



SEAMAN WILLIAM PATTULLO, Royal Naval Reserve, was the eldest son of D. Pattullo and of his wife Margaret Chaplin, 35 Howard Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-seven years of age, and unmarried. He had served his apprenticeship at Westburn Foundry, but when he joined up he was an iron-turner in the employment of Messrs Corsar Brothers, manufacturers. In February 1916 he joined the Mechanical Transport, and being discharged, he again answered the call for men for the Royal Naval Reserve in December. On the 12th of September 1917 Seaman Pattullo lost his life at sea off Lerwick by the blowing up of his ship by enemy action. He was of a bright and cheery disposition, faithful to duty to the last. A comrade said that even when his ship was in danger he was quietly talking of his journey home and of his leave which was due when the ship should have entered Lerwick harbour. Loved by all his mates, the men of the group of ships to which he was attached collected a sum of money to be spent on erecting a memorial.

PTE. J. M'BAY, BLACK WATCH.

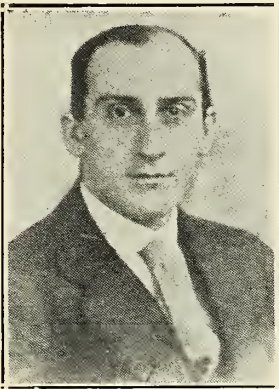


PRIVATE JAMES M'BAY, 6th Black Watch, twenty-five years of age, was the son of Mrs M'Bay, 68 Brechin Road, Arbroath. He was employed as a ploughman with Mr Binnie, Fauldie Hill, Arbirlot, when he joined the army in March 1916 as a private in the 6th Black Watch (Territorials). He served in France from July until September 1916, when he was invalided home. He returned to France in May 1917, and, after previously having been missing, was posted as killed in action on the 16th of September. Private M'Bay had two brothers serving in France—Driver William M'Bay, R.F.A., and Private Alex. M'Bay, Canadians.

CAPT. A. MORISON, ESSEX RGT.

CAPTAIN ALFRED JAMES MORISON, Essex Regiment, was the youngest son of J. R. Morison, Carnoustie, and nephew of John P. Morison, North of Scotland Bank. Captain Morison, who was thirty-five years of age, joined the Royal Fusiliers and in 1915 received a commission in the Essex Regiment. He was killed in 1917.

ENG. A. SMITH, MERC. MARINE.

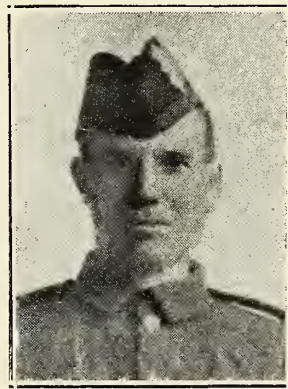


SECOND ENGINEER ALEXANDER D. SMITH, s.s. Gibraltar, was the second son of Alexander Smith, solicitor, and Mrs Smith, Lochshade Cottage, Viewfield Road, Arbroath. He was twenty-nine years of age, and had been an engineer at Dens Iron Works. On the 12th of September 1917, when second engineer on s.s. Gibraltar, Transport 647, he was killed in the Mediterranean by the action of an enemy submarine. His only brother, Lance-Corporal James D. Smith was killed in action at the battle of Loos.

PTE. NORRIE, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE E. NORRIE, Black Watch, was the son of George Norrie, Westhaven. He was an apprentice iron-moulder with Messrs George Anderson & Co., Ltd., Carnoustie, and was only sixteen years of age when he enlisted in November 1914. He was invalided home, but returned to France, where he had been for a year when he died of gunshot wounds on the 6th of September 1917. Private Norrie had four brothers serving.

PTE. GEORGE MARSHALL, B.W.



PRIVATE GEORGE MARSHALL, 6th Black Watch, was the son of Robert Marshall and of his wife Mary Smith, 21 Lordburn, Arbroath. He was forty years of age, had married Jane Edwards, and left a son and a daughter. He had served his apprenticeship as a lath-splitter in Arbroath, but at the time of joining the army, in May 1915, he was employed with Mr Lamond, Cowdenbeath. He was stationed at Perth and Nigg with the 9th Black Watch, and after three months' training went to France with his unit. He was later transferred to the 6th Black Watch, and, after serving in France for about two years, was wounded in the fighting near Arras, and died on the 16th of September 1917. He was buried in the cemetery adjoining the Hospital at Dozingham, six miles from Ypres.

PTE. JAMES THOMSON, B.W.

PRIVATE JAMES THOMSON, Black Watch, twenty-two years of age, was a farmer at Fauldiehill, by Arbroath. He joined the army in 1916 and was killed in action in France in 1917.

SGT. A. E. SHAW, ROYAL SCOTS.



SERGEANT ALFRED ERNEST SHAW, 9th Royal Scots, 31 Broughton Place, Edinburgh, was the fifth son of William Shaw, plumber, and of his wife Jessie Dorward, 48 Fergus Square, Arbroath. He was twenty-four years of age and was a Highland ornament-maker and jeweller in the employment of Messrs Mackay & Chisholm, Princes Street, Edinburgh. Being a Territorial, he was mobilised on the outbreak of war, and went to France in February 1915 with the 9th Royal Scots, "the Dandy Ninth." He saw a great deal of hard fighting, his battalion, owing to the extraordinary pressure of the enemy, having at one time occupied the same trenches for thirty-one days. A year later he was invalided home suffering from myalgia, and on his return to France, after being employed for some time as a hut-builder he was promoted to the rank of sergeant. He again took part in many engagements, and was made platoon sergeant, and it was while leading his platoon in an attack on the enemy trenches that he was killed on the 20th of September 1917.

SAPPER L. SIM, CANADIANS.



SAPPER LEWIS H. SIM, 3rd Canadian Tunnelling Company, twenty-four years of age, was the son of Mrs Sim, 56 Helen Street, Arbroath. He was working with Mr James Grant, Firthfield, but left for Canada, and in October 1915, when he joined the army there, he was a farm servant at Nanticoke, Ont. He had only been a few months at the front when he died of shrapnel wounds in the leg and back, on the 24th of September 1917, in the 14th Field Ambulance, Belgium.

CPL. D. WYLLIE, GLOUCESTERS.

CORPORAL DAVID J. WYLLIE, Gloucester Regiment, was the only son of Mrs Wyllie, 11 Fergus Square, Arbroath. He was twenty-seven years of age, and had married Cora Smith, leaving two children. Corpl. Wyllie served his apprenticeship as a moulder in Arbroath, but went to America a number of years ago. When war broke out he returned to Britain and enlisted in the Gloucesters. He was killed in action on the 9th of October 1917.

CPL. G. BOYD, AUSTRALIANS.



CORPORAL GEORGE F. BOYD, Australian Field Artillery, 39 Brougham Street, Melbourne, was the son of George Boyd, shoemaker, Lochland Street, Arbroath, and of his wife Helen Finlayson, who now resides at 42 Hayburn Street, Partick, Glasgow. He was thirty years of age, and had married Helen Carrie, 36 John Street, Arbroath. Corporal Boyd was an engineer with Messrs W. D. Grant & Son, Melbourne, when, in July 1915, he joined the Australian Field Artillery as a gunner. He was afterwards promoted corporal. For six months he was on active service in Egypt, and thence went to France, where he was in much heavy fighting. He was wounded and gassed in June 1917, and on the 23rd of September he was killed at Dickiebusch, in Belgium, by the bursting of an enemy shell while he was asleep in his dug-out. His sergeant wrote:—"I can hardly yet realise that dear old George is gone. He was the life and soul of the Battery, and all the boys join with me in sending deepest sympathy to you in the loss of your noble son and my heroic friend."

GNR. DAVID D. CLYNE, R.G.A.



GUNNER DAVID D. CLYNE, Royal Garrison Artillery, 42 Calder Street, Crosshill, Glasgow, was the son of Robert Clyne, The Lighthouse, Cromarty (formerly of the Bell Rock Lighthouse), and of his wife Isabella Davidson. He was twenty-seven years of age, and served his apprenticeship with Messrs J. P. Grewar & Son, Arbroath, afterwards going to the Porterfield Works, Renfrew. For about two years he was in the Arbroath Artillery Corps, and became a gunner in the R.G.A. in April 1916. He had ten months' service in France. On the 25th of September 1917 he was struck by an enemy shell when manning his gun and in a few hours succumbed to his wounds, unable even to send a message home before he died. He is buried in Menin Road South Military Cemetery, near Ypres.

PTE. D. STEWART, SEAFORTHES.

PRIVATE DAVID STEWART, Seaforth Highlanders, Milton of Conon, Carmyllie, who was formerly employed at West Newbigging Farm, was killed in action on the 12th of October 1917.

LIEUT. G. D. G. STUART, R.F.A.



LIEUTENANT GEORGE DOUGLAS GORDON STUART, twenty-one years of age. 2nd Highland Brigade, Royal Field Artillery (T.F.), was the son of Robert Stuart, Inspector of Poor, and of his wife Janet Steven Reid, 19 Dalhousie Place, Arbroath. Before the war Lieutenant Stuart took a keen interest in the Boy Scouts, and was a scoutmaster in the local body. He was at the High School when war was declared and at once joined the Forfarshire Battery of the R.F.A. as a bombardier. In November 1914 he was commissioned 2nd-lieutenant in the 2nd Highland Brigade, and was afterwards promoted lieutenant. He was drafted to France in 1916, was posted to the Lahore Division of Artillery, attached to the Canadian Corps, and was with that Division during the battles of the Somme, Vimy Ridge, and Ypres. Lieutenant Stuart was killed on the 23rd of September 1917 in the village of Pilkem, on the Paschendaele Ridge, whilst bringing under cover one of his men who had been badly gassed. He was buried in Blenet Farm British Cemetery, Elverdinghe, Belgium. His

PTE. A. J. SCOTT, A. & S. H.



PRIVATE ALFRED JAMES SCOTT, 8th Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, was the son of Alfred Scott and of his wife Annie Campbell, 45 West Abbey Street, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age and was serving his apprenticeship as a chemist with Mr Howat Duncan when he joined the 8th Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders in December 1916. Private Scott was killed in action at Ypres on the 20th of September 1917.

colonel wrote:—"Like the gallant lad he was, it was in saving a man who had been gassed, and in getting the man under cover that he lost his own life. If we must go during the war, we would all ask to go as he did—saving somebody's life under shell fire among one's guns with one's own men all round one." Lieutenant Stuart had two brothers who gained the Military Cross, Captain J. O. G. Stuart, Black Watch, who was killed in 1918, and Lieutenant A. R. Stuart, R.F.A., who was severely wounded. A third brother was in a volunteer regiment in Shanghai.

PTE. D. R. SIEVWRIGHT, M.G.C.



PRIVATE DAVID R. SIEVWRIGHT, Machine Gun Corps, was the son of David R. Sievwright, Bonnington of Arbirlot, near Arbroath. He was twenty years of age and, before joining the army, was employed as a shepherd by Mr T. Mitchell, Shielgreen, Menus, Kirriemuir. In December 1915 he attested under Lord Derby's scheme, and six months later he joined the 5th Black Watch. After training for some time in camp at Ripon, Private Sievwright was transferred to the Machine Gun Corps at Clipstone Camp, and went to France in January 1917. He was killed in action while on duty at Hansbeck Wood, near Ypres, on the 26th of September 1917, and was buried by his comrades near the place where he fell. His commanding officer wrote: —"Private Sievwright was fixing his gun during an intense bombardment when a piece of shell struck him on the head, and he died shortly afterwards without regaining consciousness. He was a most excellent soldier, always attending to his duties with utter disregard for his personal safety. He was a universal favourite."

PTE. HERRON, AUSTRALIANS.



PRIVATE FRED N. HERRON, 2nd Pioneer Battalion, Australian Imperial Force, was the son of James N. Herron, blacksmith, 49 East Abbey Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-nine years of age, and was a moulder at Dens Iron Works. He afterwards went to Australia and had been working in Melbourne for five years when he joined the Australian contingent and came to England. Two months later he crossed to France. After preparing the roads for the guns going up for an attack, Private Herron was wounded by an aerial bomb, and died in No. 10 Casualty Clearing Station on the 29th of September 1917.

PTE. ADAM CARGILL, B.W.

PRIVATE ADAM CARGILL, Black Watch, was the son of Adam Cargill, 9 Old Shorehead, Arbroath. He was twenty-two years of age, and was employed at Netherward Works when he enlisted in 1914. Private Cargill had been two years in France when he was killed in action on the 14th of October 1916.

LT. ALISTAIR HENDRY, R.F.A.



LIEUT. ALISTAIR HENDRY, Royal Field Artillery, the Bruce Hotel, Carnoustie, was the son of William Hendry, Glasgow, and of his wife Janet Morrison Anderson. He was twenty years of age, and was a clerk with Messrs James Smieton & Sons, Ltd. Having joined the Territorial Force he was mobilised in September 1914 as a private in the 4th Black Watch, and went to France with his regiment in February 1915. He saw much active service in the spring and summer of that year, got his commission in the Royal Field Artillery in September and later was attached to the 189th Brigade. On the 27th of September 1917 he volunteered to go out and find a company of Argyll and Sutherlands with whom his battery had lost touch for forty-eight hours. He succeeded in his mission, coming upon them when they had fired their last round and given up all hope. Afterwards he and six other infantry officers took cover in a German dug-out, where they were all killed by the bursting of a shell. For this service Lieutenant Hendry was mentioned in despatches.

GNR. JAMES BOWDEN, R.G.A.



GUNNER JAMES BOWDEN, Royal Garrison Artillery, nineteen years of age, was the son of James Bowden and of his wife Annie Beattie, 11 Ogilvy Place, Arbroath. He was a farm servant at Pitcundrum, Arbroath, when he joined the Royal Garrison Artillery in September 1916. After several months' training Gnr. Bowden went to France in June 1917, and three months later, on the 29th of September 1917, he was killed, together with an officer and eight other men, by a shell striking the dug-out in which they had taken shelter.

PTE. BEATTIE, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE WILLIAM BEATTIE, Black Watch, a native of Arbroath, was the son of Joseph Beattie, 21 Kincardine Street, Dundee, and the nephew of Andrew Beattie, 49 West Abbey Street, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age, and joined the Black Watch in 1916. Private Beattie had been at the front only two months, and two weeks in the trenches, when he was gassed and died on the 30th of September 1917.

PTE. J. COWIE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JAMES COWIE, Black Watch, Dundee Road, Forfar, was the eldest son of David Cowie and of his wife Janet Myles, Muiredge, Carmyllie. He married Sarah Smith, and left one son and two daughters. He was twenty-eight years of age, and was an insurance agent in the Forfar branch of the Prudential Assurance Company. He joined the Black Watch in September 1915 and when in France served as stretcher-bearer in his company. Private Cowie was killed in action at Ypres on the 28th of September 1917. His captain wrote: "The eight stretcher-bearers of the company were all sheltering from an enemy bombardment in a concrete shelter known as a "pill-box" when it was smashed by a direct hit by a heavy shell. Five men, of whom Private Cowie was one, were killed instantaneously. All five were buried together and the stones of the "pill-box" built into a cairn by their comrades. A cross was erected on the spot within view of the historic city of Ypres. Private Cowie was a cheery companion in days of rest and a loyal comrade in action."

L-CPL. NORMAN M'INTOSH, B.W.



LANCE-CORPORAL NORMAN M'INTOSH, 9th Black Watch, was the son of Alexander M'Intosh, and of his wife Elizabeth Grindlay, 32 St Mary Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-three years of age, and was a farm servant at Finnieston, Letham, when he joined the 5th Black Watch as a private in May 1915. Lance-Corporal M'Intosh went to France early in 1916, was wounded at the battle of the Somme in September, and was invalided home. On his return to France he was transferred to the 9th Black Watch as a machine gunner. He died of the effects of gas poisoning on the Arras front on the 30th of September 1917, and was buried in the British Level Crossing Cemetery, four miles east of Arras.

PTE. TASKER, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE ROBERT TASKER, Black Watch, twenty-three years of age, was the son of David Tasker, Firhills, near Arbroath. He was a farm servant, and joined the army in 1916. Private Tasker died of wounds on the 26th of September 1917.

BOMB. J. E. CHRISTIE, R.F.A.



BOMBARDIER JOHN ESPLIN CHRISTIE, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-three years of age, was the son of James Christie and of his wife Mary Esplin, 24 St Mary Street, Arbroath. He was an engine-fitter at Dens Iron Works before joining the army in September 1914 as a driver in the R.F.A. He went to France as bombardier instructor of signalling, and served there for two and a half years. At Cambrai, on the night of the 10th of October 1917, he was sleeping in a small dug-out near the battery position when a shell burst at the door, killing him and several others instantaneously. He was buried in a military cemetery behind the lines. Major Fraser wrote of him:—"I had come much into contact with your son in the course of his duties as signaller, and had a very high opinion of him. He was a most promising young soldier and would soon have gained further promotion. Many a time I have relied on him to do a difficult bit of work, and he always succeeded." The chaplain wrote:—"A good and brave soldier, efficient at his work, and always ready to do his duty."

PTE. JOHN CROWE, SEAFORTHS.



PRIVATE JOHN CHRISTIE CROWE, Seaforth Highlanders, thirty-eight years of age, was the son of David Crowe, Marketgate, Arbroath. He married Agnes Adam Findlay, and left a son and a daughter. He was a lorryman with Messrs Wordie & Co., railway contractors, when he joined the Seaforths in October 1916, and was sent to Nigg Camp for three months' training. He then went to France, and had been only a fortnight in the firing line when he was wounded with shrapnel at the battle of Arras on the 24th of March 1917. After being in Stobhill Hospital, Glasgow, for seven months, he died on the 7th of October 1917. He was buried in the Eastern Cemetery, Arbroath, with full military honours."

PTE. CARGILL, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE JOHN CARGILL, Black Watch, twenty years of age, was the son of John Cargill, 5 South Street, Arbroath. He was reported missing on the 14th of October 1916, and afterwards presumed to have been killed in action on that date.

GUNNER WM. SPINK, R.F.A.



GUNNER WILLIAM SPINK, Royal Field Artillery (T.F.), fifty-one years of age, was the son of William Spink, fisherman, Ladybridge House, Arbroath. He was a shore porter when he enlisted in September 1914. He served in France for two and a half years. On the 4th of October 1917 he and other soldiers were resting and smoking when a shell suddenly fell in their midst, and Gunner Spink was killed. His officer, writing of him, said:—"Gunner Spink was a great favourite in the battery and has been greatly missed. He was one of the original men in the battery, and was an example to all the newer men, as he was a most willing worker, and never had a complaint to make. I knew him well, and always admired him for his courage in sticking to a job which must have been a hard one for a man of his age."

PTE. J. PHILIPS, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE JAMES D. PHILIPS, Canadians, aged twenty-two, grandson of J Japp, Kinloch Street, Carnoustie, was killed on the 9th of August 1918.

CPL.-FAR. M'GLASHAN, R.F.A.



CPL.-FARRIER DONALD M'GLASHAN, Royal Field Artillery, 23 Ladyloan, Arbroath, was a master blacksmith in Dickfield Street before joining the colours. He was a Freemason, being a member of St Thomas Lodge, and was also a member of the Men's Own Brotherhood. He was forty years of age, and in January 1915 he joined the army as a farrier in the Forfarshire Battery, R.F.A., 2nd Highland Brigade. Four months later Corporal-Farrier M'Glashan went across to France, and was at the front until the 12th of October 1917, when he was killed by a shell.

L/SGT. W. RAE, BLACK WATCH.

LANCE-SERGEANT WILLIAM RAE, Black Watch, thirty years of age, was the son of William Rae, 12 Church Street, Arbroath. He was at one time a bleacher at Waulkmills, but had gone to the United States. When war broke out, however, he at once returned to Scotland, and enlisted. When on active service he was reported missing, and in August 1917 was officially posted as killed.

SGT. A. ECCLES, AUSTRALIANS.



SERGEANT ALBERT EDWARD ECCLES, Machine Gun Corps, Australian Imperial Force, twenty-six years of age, was a son of Mr and Mrs Eccles, Broughty Ferry. Before going to Australia he lived with his aunt, Mrs Will, 13 Victoria Street, Arbroath, and was a brother of Agnes Eccles, Dunellan, Strachan Street. He was in the Australian Merchant Service before enlisting in November 1914. He landed with the first Australian contingent at Gallipoli, where he was severely wounded. After undergoing treatment in Cairo he was invalided to Australia, and was offered his discharge, which he refused. On recovery he returned overseas, was promoted sergeant, and acted as machine gun instructor at Grantham. He went to France in March 1917, and was killed in action at Zonnebeke on the 5th of October. His captain wrote:—"In losing Sergeant Eccles the company lost at that time its best n.c.o., a fine soldier and a man. Had he lived I should have recommended him for a decoration, and for promotion to company sergeant-major."

PTE. ALEX. DONALDSON, R.S.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER DONALDSON, 11th Royal Scots, was the son of George Donaldson, joiner, 44 St Vigeans Road, Arbroath. He was thirty-three years of age, and had been a gardener at Ashbrook, but when he enlisted he was foreman gardener with Mr C. A. Hamilton, Duntocher. Private Donaldson joined the 3rd Royal Scots at Hamilton in March 1916, but was afterwards transferred to the 11th Battalion. He was wounded by shrapnel and had just been a month out of hospital when he was killed in action in France on the 12th of October 1917. Private Donaldson had two brothers with the army, one of whom was killed in October 1915.

PTE. THOS. SKEA, SEAFORTHES.

PRIVATE THOMAS SKEA, Seaforth Highlanders, 71 Ladyloan, Arbroath, was thirty-three years of age. When war broke out he was employed as a carter, but as he had been in the army he at once rejoined the colours. He was killed in action on the 12th of October 1917.

PTE. DAVID OGILVIE, A. & S. H.



PRIVATE DAVID OGILVIE, 14th Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, twenty-four years of age, was the son of Alexander Ogilvie, 14 Taymouth Terrace, Carnoustie. He was a police constable in Perth when he joined the army in July 1915. He was wounded in June 1916, and was killed during the advance at Paschendaele on the 12th of October 1917. The quartermaster-sergeant wrote:— "He was very popular with both officers and men, who held him in high esteem, as he was such a cheerful and willing lad, never grudging to do his duty, no matter how dangerous." Pte. Ogilvie had two brothers serving, John in the Australians, and Ormiston in the Reserve Cavalry.

SGT. J. GRAY, BLACK WATCH.

SERGEANT JOHN D. GRAY, Black Watch, son of A. Gray, Dundee Street, Carnoustie, was in the Taymouth Engineering Works. He was mobilised as a Territorial, and in November 1914 went to France, where he saw much service before he was killed in action.

BOMB. JAMES SKEA, R.F.A.



BOMBARDIER JAMES SKEA, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-four years of age, was the son of James Skea, 21 Hannah Street, Arbroath. He was a plasterer with Mr A. Donald, Lindsay Street, and enlisted in October 1914 as a driver in the R.F.A. He served in France for two and a half years, and died of wounds on the 20th of October 1917 at Doringhem, near Poperinghe.

GNR. ROBERT PRYDE, R.G.A.

GUNNER ROBERT PRYDE, Royal Garrison Artillery, Monifieth, thirty-seven years of age, was the son of Robert Pryde, Woodhills, Carmyllie. He had married Annie Black, and was a waiter in Dundee when he enlisted. He was killed in action in France on the 24th of July 1917.

PTE. A. M'KENDRICK, B.W.

PRIVATE ANDREW M'KENDRICK, Black Watch, was a gardener with Miss Lowson, Balgavies, near Guthrie. He had only been six days in France when he was killed in action.

A.B. ROBERT KEILLOR, R.N.



ABLE SEAMAN ROBERT KYDD MILNE KEILLOR, Royal Navy, 12 Brechin Road, Arbroath, was the son of Thomas Keillor and of his wife M. Ainsworth, Stuart Street, Arbroath. He was forty years of age, and had married Grace Muir Janes. When war broke out he was employed as under-overseer at Stanley Works, and was a bugler in the Angus Rifles. In 1896 he joined the navy as a "boy," and had served for twenty-one years. On the 16th of October 1917, while on H.M.S. Attentive III, he was drowned at Dunkirk Docks when returning to his ship during an air raid. In the darkness he slipped over the edge of the dock, and although a powerful swimmer, it is supposed he had been stunned by the fall and unable to recover himself. Seaman Keillor's body was recovered some days later, and was interred in the British cemetery near Dunkirk. The commodore at Dunkirk wrote:—"He gave his life for his country just the same as if he had lost his life in action. He had been a good bit under fire, and like all his countrymen, proved that he was a man in every respect."

PTE. REDFORD, LONDON SCOT.

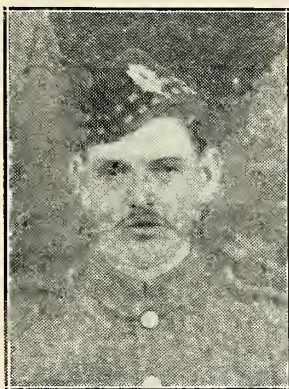


PRIVATE ALEXANDER REDFORD, 1st London Scottish, twenty-nine years of age, was the son of John Redford, 32 Fergus Square, Arbroath. He was a hairdresser in Glasgow when he joined the H.L.I. in November 1915. He was afterwards transferred, and was wounded in France in September 1916. He was again wounded on the 19th of October 1917, and died the following day at No.3 Casualty Clearing Station. He was buried in Grevillers British Cemetery, Bapaume. The chaplain wrote:—"All ranks mourn a good comrade and a capable experienced soldier. We shall miss his strong and attractive presence; he was of such a cheery disposition and a bright light in his platoon."

PTE. W. BLACK, ROYAL SCOTS.

PRIVATE WILLIAM CORSAR BLACK, Royal Scots, nineteen years of age, Kinnell, near Arbroath, was a ploughman at Oathlaw when he enlisted in 1914. He was wounded in the summer of 1917, and died on the 8th of November in the 18th General Hospital, Calais.

PTE. J. LESLIE, ROYAL SCOTS.



PRIVATE JAMES LESLIE, Royal Scots, twenty-four years of age, was the son of Thomas Russell Leslie and of his wife Jane Hunter, Kirkstile, St Vigean. He was a ploughman at Mains of Letham when he enlisted in January 1916. He was wounded at Arras in April 1917, and had rejoined his regiment but a few weeks when he was killed at Paschendaele on the 22nd of October 1917.

PTE. J. TODD, SOUTH AFRICANS.

PRIVATE JOHN TODD, Royal Garrison Artillery, Natal contingent, forty years of age, was the son of Mrs Todd, 45 Hill Street, Arbroath. He enlisted in 1914, and saw a year's fighting in West Africa, afterwards going to France, where he was killed in 1917.

PTE. J. WILKIE, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE JOHN WILKIE, 5th Black Watch, twenty-eight years of age, was a grandson of James Wilkie, Millfield Feus, near Arbroath. When he joined the army in 1916 he was a ploughman at Mains of Kelly. He was killed on the 3rd of September 1917.

L-CPL. HUNTER, AUSTRALIANS.



LANCE-CORPORAL JAMES HUNTER, 2nd Battalion, Australian Imperial Force, Sydney, was the eldest son of Joseph Hunter and of his wife Helen Walker, 47 Young Street, Annandale, Australia (formerly of Arbroath), and grandson of James Hunter, 6 Hume Street, Arbroath. He was thirty-five years of age, and left a son and a daughter. He was a telegraph linesman in Sydney when he joined the Imperial Force in 1915. He served in France, and was killed in action on the 27th of October 1917.

2nd-LT. WALTER STEELE, H.L.I.

SECOND-LIEUTENANT WALTER F. B. STEELE, Highland Light Infantry, was the son of Capt. J. W. Steele, Glasgow, and grandson of Robert Steele, at one time chief officer of the Coastguards in Carnoustie. Lieutenant Steele was well-known in the Carnoustie district. He joined the H.L.I. in November 1914, and received his commission the same year. He had only been in France eleven months when he was killed by a shell, on the 20th of October 1917.

SERGT. JOHN BOWIE, R.F.A.



SERGEANT JOHN BOWIE, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-two years of age, was the eldest son of William Bowie and of his wife Helen Spence, 15 Carnegie Street, Arbroath, formerly of Letham Mill. He was for a time an engineer with Messrs James Law & Sons, Arbroath, and was with Messrs M'Kie & Baxter, Govan, when he joined the army in August 1914 as a gunner in the R.F.A. He was sent to Norwich for training, and was made a bombardier. In July 1915 he went to Port Said, then to Suvla Bay, where he remained till the evacuation of Gallipoli. Sergeant Bowie was six months in Egypt before going to France, where he was promoted to the rank of sergeant, and served until the 28th of October 1917, when he was killed at his guns on the Ypres front. He was buried in Dickebusch Military Cemetery. His major wrote that he was a splendid n.c.o. and man generally. In spite of awful weather and heavy shelling, from the time he arrived the telephones were always through, which resulted in important news getting back.

PTE. FRED ANDERSON, B.W.



PRIVATE FREDERICK ANDERSON, 5th Black Watch, twenty-one years of age, was the son of David Anderson, and of his wife Elizabeth Baxter, 70 Howard Street, Arbroath. He was a farm servant at Auchterforfar when he enlisted in January 1915 in the 5th Black Watch. Private Anderson went to France at the end of the year, and saw a good deal of fighting, having been wounded in September 1913, and again in an engagement in August 1917. He was killed in action in France on the 29th of October 1917.

PTE. ALEXANDER GLEN, B.W.

PRIVATE ALEXANDER GLEN, Black Watch, St Vigeans, near Arbroath, was the son of Alex. Glen, Tayock Cottage, Montrose. He was thirty-eight years of age, had married Margaret Turner, and left five sons and a daughter. He was beadle in St Vigeans Parish Church, and was in the employment of the parish minister when he joined the army in August 1916. Private Glen was killed in France on the 13th of May 1917.

PTE. F. LESLIE, CANADIANS.



PRIVATE FRANK LESLIE, 85th Nova Scotia Highlanders, was the son of James C. Leslie and of his wife Isabella Buick, 24 Newton Avenue, Lynn, Mass., formerly of Colvill Cottages, Dishland Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-four years of age and was unmarried. Private Leslie, who was a former pupil of the Arbroath High School, was employed as a machinist at the General Electric Co., Lynn, Mass. A younger brother, Lieutenant G. B. Leslie, crossed from U.S.A. to Canada and enlisted in September 1915, both brothers being at first in the same battalion, the 73rd Royal Highlanders of Canada. Private Leslie was in several engagements, at Ypres, at the Somme, and at Vimy Ridge, where the 73rd suffered so heavily that it was linked up with other units. He was transferred to the 85th Nova Scotia Highlanders and was attached to the 12th Canadian Infantry Brigade Headquarters as a runner. He was killed in action on the 31st of October 1917 at Paschendaele Ridge. He "performed his duties fearlessly and well, as became a soldier."

S.M. M'NAUGHTON, CANADIANS.



SERGEANT-MAJOR HAROLD VICTOR M'NAUGHTON, 13th Canadian Scottish, St Thomas, Ontario, was the son of William M'Naughton, formerly of Arbroath, and of his wife Jane L. Cruden, Highgate, London. He was thirty years of age and had married Gladys Graves, Ontario. He was on the clerical staff of the Père Marquette Railway when he enlisted on the first day of recruiting. He came to England in June 1916 as a company sergeant-major, and later went to France. He was in the Ypres area, when, in trying to get his men under cover, he was struck by a shell and killed. His company major wrote:—"Everybody liked 'Mac,' as we all called him, and I always felt proud to be in command of such a good soldier." Sgt.-Major M'Naughton had two brothers in the army.

PTE. WILLIAM LOW, A. & S. H.

PRIVATE WILLIAM LOW, Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, eighteen years of age, belonged to East Skiechen, Carmyllie. He was killed in France in 1917.

PTE. SYMON, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER SYMON, 14th Black Watch, Fife and Forfar Yeomanry, nineteen years of age, was the son of James Symon, 7 Abbot Street, Arbroath. He was serving his apprenticeship as a printer in the "Arbroath Guide" Office when he joined the 14th Black Watch in October 1916. He was sent to Nigg Camp, and after five months' training he went to Egypt and Palestine. Private Symon took part in the first battle of Gaza in March 1917 and was in other engagements. An Arbroath comrade was with him when he went over the top at the second battle of Gaza. He was killed during the course of the battle at Tel el Sheria, near Beersheba, on the 6th of November 1917. His captain, Sir W. A. A. Campbell, Bart., wrote:—"Your boy was in my company since he joined the battalion. During the operations he stuck the hard work and long marches like a hero; he found, I know, his pack and equipments a sore trial, but he never made a complaint, and set a fine example to those stronger and bigger than himself. He died doing his duty like a brave boy."

PTE. FINDLAY, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE ALFRED FINDLAY, 5th Black Watch, 14 Maule Street, Arbroath, was the son of Mrs Findlay, 14 Walker Road, Newcastle. Before the war he was employed as a fitter and turner with Messrs Douglas Fraser & Sons. Having been for two years a member of the Territorial Force he was mobilised in August 1914. After training he went to France, where he was twice wounded at La Bassée and at the battle of the Somme. In March 1917 he was discharged through illness as the result of wounds and he died in Newcastle on the 2nd of November in that year.

SGT. A. SMART, BLACK WATCH.

SERGEANT ALEXANDER SMART, 8th Black Watch, son of Alexander Smart, cattleman, Balgavies, was a gardener at Glamis Castle. He joined the Angus and Mearns Rifles in 1905, volunteered for foreign service, and was called up in September 1914. He was transferred, and when serving in France, was reported missing on the 3rd of May 1917, and later certified as killed on that date.

CPL. OVENSTONE, F. & F. YEO.



CORPORAL PETER M. OVENSTONE, Fife and Forfar Yeomanry, was the youngest son of Philip Ovenstone and of his wife Julia Meldrum, 13 Cairnie Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-two years of age and unmarried. He was a plasterer and cement worker before he joined the army in August 1914 as a trooper in the Fife and Forfar Yeomanry. He served in the coast defences in Norfolk and Lincolnshire till August 1915 when he sailed for Gallipoli and landed at Suvla Bay. Three months later he was invalided home suffering from enteric fever. In August 1916 he rejoined his regiment in Egypt and there got his first promotion. Shortly before his death he had passed with distinction his examinations for senior rank. At the battle of Sheria, in an attack on a very strong Turkish position north of Beersheba Corporal Ovenstone's company went up against four enemy machine guns, which they captured, and it was in that attack that he was killed on the 6th of November 1917. The regiment took two lines of trenches that day, and broke the centre of the Turkish line.

PTE. GEO. SCOTT, CANADIANS.



PRIVATE GEORGE SCOTT, 1st Canadians, Brantford, Canada, thirty-two years of age, was the son of James Scott, Bonhard, Arbirlot, near Arbroath. He had been in Canada for six years and was in the employment of a contractor when he joined up in 1915 and came to England. He was drafted to France, and was killed in action on the 6th of November 1917.

L-CPL. ALEX. ROBERTSON, B.W.

LANCE-CPL. ALEXANDER ROBERTSON, 2nd Black Watch, son of Alex. Robertson, Garnet Terrace, Carnoustie, was in the service of the National Telephone Company. He was at first in the R.G.A., but was transferred. He was killed in action in the Persian Gulf.

PTE. A. KENNEDY, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE ANDREW KENNEDY, Canadians, was the son of Mrs Kennedy, Ethiehaven, near Arbroath. He was twenty-three years of age, and was a ploughman in the Forfar district before going to Canada. He was killed in action in 1917.

PTE. GEDDES, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE CHARLES RAITT GEDDES, 5th Black Watch, twenty-one years of age, was the eldest son of David Geddes and of his wife Margaret Raitt, Woodside, Colliston. He was employed as a ploughman at Parkconon when he joined the 5th Black Watch in July 1915. After serving for nine months in France, Private Geddes was invalided home, and was in hospital for three months. In February 1917 he was drafted to Egypt, and afterwards to Palestine, where he was killed in action on the 6th of November 1917. Private Geddes was buried in the Military Cemetery at Wadi Samarra. He was a steady lad of blithe and kindly disposition and was a general favourite, and, his commanding officer said, he was a fine and reliable soldier. His sergeant wrote:—"We have many happy recollections of Charlie. We often talk of him, he was such a good lad, and to all the boys in the platoon he was always 'Happy Charlie,' and a comrade and friend to them all. For myself I always found him the same, ever ready to do whatever duty he was asked."

CPL. A. BENNET, CANADIANS.



CORPORAL ANDREW W. BENNET, 81st Canadians, was the son of A. D. Bennet, Little Cairnie, Arbroath, formerly of St Vigeans. He married Charlotte Lamond and left a son and a daughter. He was at one time employed as a ploughman near Arbroath but had been in Canada for some years when he joined the 81st Canadian Infantry in 1915. Corporal Bennet went to France the following year, and was killed in action at Paschendaele Ridge on the 12th of November 1917.

SUB-LIEUT. A. M'LEOD, R.N.R.

SUB-LIEUTENANT ARTHUR M'LEOD, Royal Naval Reserve, twenty-five years of age, was the son of John M'Leod, 13 Glebe Street, Dundee, formerly of Arbroath. He served his apprenticeship as an engineer at Dens Iron Works, and after being in Greenock and Leith he was four years at sea as an engineer in the mercantile marine. In 1916 he joined the R.N.R. as a sub-lieutenant, and was lost by the torpedoing of H.M.S. Champagne on the 9th October 1917.

L-CPL. J. GRAY, BLACK WATCH.



LANCE-CORPORAL JOHN B. GRAY, 5th Black Watch, was the son of Alexander B. Gray and of his wife Bella Thomson, 74 Cairnie Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-five years of age, and was a moulder with John Brown, Ltd., Clydebank, when he enlisted in September 1914 as a trooper in the 1st Scottish Horse. He sailed for the Dardanelles in August, and went through the Gallipoli campaign, but was invalided home suffering from enteric fever. After his recovery he went to France, and was attached to the 5th Black Watch with the rank of lance-corporal. At Paschendaele Ridge on the 15th of November 1917 Lance-Corporal Gray was killed by a German sniper, and died instantaneously. He had been doing excellent work in the line, and the night before he was killed he led a ration party under exceedingly difficult conditions. One of his officers said:—"Lance-Corporal Gray was very efficient in his work, and we all liked him for himself, quite apart from his good qualities as an n.c.o. He had latterly returned from a course at which he got a very good report."

PTE. D. MILNE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE DUNCAN MILNE, 5th Black Watch, was the son of Alexander Milne, 12 Bakers Wynd, Arbroath. He was twenty-three years of age, and was a machineman at Stanley Works when he enlisted in August 1914. He went to France shortly afterwards and passed through three years of fighting without a wound. On the 15th of November 1917 he was posted missing, and was presumed to have been killed on that date.

PTE. WM. ROBERTSON, R.S.

PRIVATE WILLIAM ROBERTSON, 13th Royal Scots, twenty-one years of age, was the youngest son of James Robertson, 47 West Abbey Street, Arbroath. On the 28th of March 1918 he was reported missing, and was presumed killed on that date.

CPL. JAMES MACLENNAN, B.W.

CORPORAL JAMES MACLENNAN, Black Watch, twenty-seven years of age, was the son of J. MacLennan, Montrose Street, Brechin, formerly of Arbroath. He enlisted in 1915, and was killed on the 14th of July 1916.

LIEUT. N. GIBSON, GORDONS.



LIEUTENANT NORMAN JAMES GIBSON, 4th Gordon Highlanders, 348 Great Western Road, Aberdeen, was the son of William Gibson, at one time Caledonian Railway Goods Agent, Strachan Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-four years of age and before the war was in the office of his brother, Mr D. C. Gibson, stock-broker, Aberdeen. In August 1914 he joined the Arbroath High School section of the 5th Black Watch as a private, and went to France with the first Territorial battalion to leave Scotland. After about a year in France he obtained a commission in the 4th Gordon Highlanders. On the 21st of November 1917 the battalion was detailed to storm the village of Cantaing, strongly held by the Germans, which it did with magnificent dash, driving the enemy completely out of the place, and taking nearly 300 prisoners. In the hour of victory Lieutenant Gibson fell at the head of his men. The capture of this village will for ever be a glorious one in the annals of the battalion. Lieut. Gibson was a very gallant officer and a great inspiration to the men under him.

PTE. A. VALENTINE, CAMERONS.

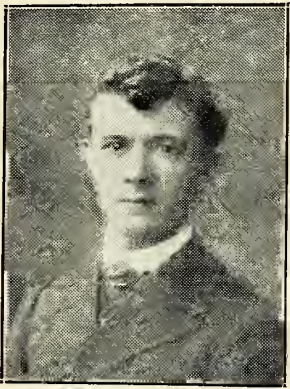


PRIVATE ALEXANDER D. VALENTINE, 6th Cameron Highlanders, nineteen years of age, was the son of Elizabeth Valentine, Meg Taylor's Land, Inverkeilor, near Arbroath. He was at the Arbroath High School when he was called up in March 1917. He served overseas, and died of wounds in France at No. 19 Casualty Clearing Station on the 19th of November of the same year. The Sister who nursed him wrote:—"What a splendid son you have lost—he lived so bravely and died so splendidly."

L-CPL. JOHN DUNCAN, H.L.I.

LANCE-CORPORAL JOHN DUNCAN, 1st Highland Light Infantry, twenty-two years of age, was a grandson of John Duncan, Muirmill Crossing, Farnell. He was a fireman when he joined the 5th Dragoon Guards in September 1914. After a year in France he was drafted to Mesopotamia. He was wounded and taken prisoner on the Persian Gulf in April 1917, and after having been for five months in the hands of the Turks he died in Angora on the 10th of September 1917.

PTE. J. GRAY, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JOHN YOUNG GRAY, 3rd Black Watch, 8 Stanley Street, Arbroath, was the son of William Gray and of his wife Joan Stephen, 44 Leonard Street. He was thirty-one years of age and had married Mary Anderson, and left one son. Private Gray was a clicker with Samuel Fairweather & Sons at Abbey Leather Works when he joined the 3rd Black Watch in November 1916. He went to France early in 1917, and served until the 22nd of November, when he was wounded, and died two days later. Private Gray was buried in Rocquigny Road British Cemetery, not far from Peronne.

SGT. J. ELDER, BLACK WATCH.

SERGEANT JOHN ELDER, Black Watch, was the son of James Elder, Millar Street, Carnoustie. He was twenty years of age, and was at one time employed in Messrs Winter's boot and shoe factory. Sergeant Elder was one of the original Carnoustie Territorials. He was wounded on the 26th of September 1917, and presumed killed on that date.

GNR. ALEX. LAIRD, R.G.A.



GUNNER ALEXANDER LAIRD, Royal Garrison Artillery, 10 Union Street, Broughty Ferry, was the son of Alexander Laird, Muirhills, Carmyllie. He was twenty-six years of age, and had married Catherine Ireland. He was employed as a ploughman at Shank, Kingennie, when he joined the R.G.A. in June 1916. He went to France in December of that year and died of pneumonia, the result of gas poisoning, on the 25th of November 1917, at Levenholme Hospital, Manchester. He was buried in Barnhill Cemetery, Broughty Ferry. Private Laird had two brothers killed.

PTE. GEORGE HASTINGS, S.R.

PRIVATE GEORGE HASTINGS, Scottish Rifles (attached Royal Engineers), was the son of George Hastings, 23 St Mary Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-two years of age, had married Jane Green, and left one daughter. He was employed at the Eadie Tube Works, Rutherglen, when he joined the army in March 1917. He was killed in action in Palestine on the 2nd of November 1917.

SGT. DAVID KITTO, R.A.M.C.



SERGEANT DAVID ALEXANDER KITTO, Royal Army Medical Corps, 3 Fergus Square, Arbroath, was the son of Thomas Kitto and of his wife Margaret Hosie, Coral Cottage, Carnoustie. He was thirty-two years of age, and had married Isabella Scott Maclure. Before joining the army he was a teacher of science at Harthill School, Lanarkshire. In June 1915 he became a private in the Royal Army Medical Corps, and after training for some months at the Alexandra Military Hospital, Cosham, and Cambridge Hospital, Aldershot, he was promoted sergeant and sailed on the hospital ship *Britannic* from December of that year until March 1916. He went to France in May, attached to the 37th Field Ambulance, and was killed in action by a shell on the 30th of November 1917. His lieutenant-colonel wrote:—"His good work and gallantry during the action were brought to my notice by the officer commanding the stretcher-bearers." Sergeant Kitto's brother, Sergeant George Kitto, science master in the Harris Academy, Dundee, served in the Royal Flying Corps.

CPL. A. NICOL, BLACK WATCH.



CORPORAL ALFRED J. NICOL, 5th Black Watch, was the son of Alexander Nicol and of his wife Annie Wilson, 43 Gardyne Street, Friockheim. He was twenty-four years of age, and was employed by Mr C. Y. Myles, Arbroath. Having joined the Territorials in 1912 he was mobilised on the 4th of August 1914, and was drafted to France in November. He was twice wounded, first at the battle of Neuve Chapelle, on the 10th of March 1915, and again on the 9th of May. He then went scathless through two and a half years' service, until the 24th of November 1917, when he was so severely wounded at Paschendaele, Belgium, that he died the following day. He was buried at Menin Road, South Military Cemetery, Ypres.

GUNNER W. SIMPSON, R.F.A.

GUNNER W. SIMPSON, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-eight years of age, was a native of Arbroath. Before he enlisted he was a farm servant at Old Downie, near Carnoustie. Gnr. Simpson was killed in action in 1916.

PTE. JAMES K. LAIRD, H.L.I.



PRIVATE JAMES K. LAIRD, Highland Light Infantry, twenty-two years of age, was the second son of Alexander Laird, Muirheads, Carmyllie. Before joining the colours in June 1916, he was a ploughman at Tealing Home Farm. He went to France in October 1916, and was killed in action on the 29th of November 1917. Private Laird's two brothers died in the war.

L-CPL. W. ADDISON, R.S.F.

LANCE-CORPORAL WILLIAM ADDISON, Royal Scots Fusiliers, twenty-nine years of age, was the son of William Addison, baker, 54 Keptie Street, Arbroath. He was a grocer, and enlisted shortly after the outbreak of war. He was killed in action on the 5th of August 1917. One of his officers said of him that "he died doing his duty, setting a fine example of courage to the men he commanded." Lance-Corporal Addison had three brothers with the forces, one, Sergeant Alexander Addison, of the Gordons, having been awarded the Military Medal.

CH. OFF. HOOD, MERC. MARINE.



CHIEF OFFICER GEORGE W. HOOD, Mercantile Marine, 14 Merryland Street, Govan, was the son of James Hood, flaxdresser, and of his wife Helen Christie, Bank Street, Arbroath. He was forty-three years of age, and married Jemima S. Shaw. He went to sea in 1890, and after having served his apprenticeship in a sailing vessel and passed all his examinations he sailed as chief officer in a steamship line. Chief Officer Hood was on Admiralty service during the war, and for three years he had many encounters with submarines, having been chased twice in one day in the Mediterranean, and he gained a reward for being the first to sight the U-boat. The following voyage, on the s.s. Livonia, of London, on the way out to Spain, the vessel was torpedoed, but was able to put into Brest for repairs, and the voyage was continued. But the gallant ship and most of her crew were fated never to reach home. While on her way to the Tyne she was torpedoed off Falmouth on the 3rd of December 1917, and Chief Officer Hood went down with his ship.

CAPT. HUNTER, LONDON SCOT.



CAPTAIN HOPE HUNTER, 14th London Regiment (London Scottish), Rosebrae, Arbroath, was the fourth son of George Neish Hunter and of his wife Isabella Cloudesley, Bonnington, Arbirlot. He was forty-two years of age, unmarried, and when war was declared was inspecting engineer for the London Hydraulic Power Co. Captain Hunter had served in the London Scottish from 1898, and was awarded the Territorial Long Service Medal in 1910. He was for many years one of the best shots in his regiment, and gained many shooting distinctions at Bisley and elsewhere. He had been through the South African campaign as a member of the Volunteer Coy., 2nd Gordon Highlanders, and received the Queen's South African Medal with four clasps. In August 1914, although he had resigned as a Territorial, he at once gave up his civil post and enlisted. He refused a commission, and for a time was armourer-sergeant and musketry-instructor. Later he got a commission and served in France, Macedonia, Egypt, and Palestine. He broke

PTE. ALEX. PATERSON, A.O.C.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER F. PATERSON, Army Ordnance Corps, formerly of 37 Lordburn, Arbroath, was the son of David Paterson, Luthermuir. He was thirty-three years of age, and had married Emily Scott Milne. He had gone to India, and was a tailor's cutter in Mandalay. He enlisted in February 1917, and died of dysentery in Mesopotamia.

down through overwork at Enab, near Jerusalem, and was taken to No. 24 Stationary Hospital, El Kantara, where he died on arrival, on the 3rd of December 1917. His commanding officer, writing of him, said:—"He died in soldier's harness, he was supervising and controlling the Brigade water supply—a very arduous task while marching through waterless tracts. He never failed us, but the strain was great and he stuck to his post too long." The adjutant wrote:—"He died as the result of extraordinary devotion to duty; he never spared himself, but worked himself to death." Captain Hunter's brother, William, also served.

PTE. MACGREGOR, SEAFORTH.

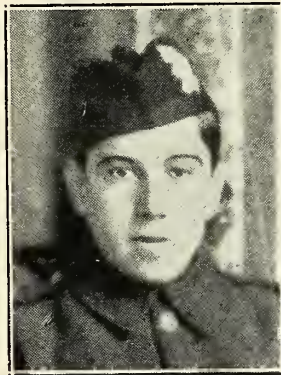


PRIVATE BEN MACGREGOR, 7th Seaforth Highlanders, 13 Hamilton Green, Arbroath, was the son of Tom Macgregor, superintendent of the Arbroath Eastern Cemetery, and of his wife Mary Nicol, Brechin Road. He was twenty-three years of age, and had married a daughter of John Mitchell, Greenock, and left one daughter. He was a hairdresser at Hamilton Green when he enlisted in December 1916 in the Gordons. He was afterwards transferred, and went to France in April 1917. On the 30th of December of that year he was killed in action near Ypres and buried near the place where he fell. His officer wrote: "His death is deeply regretted, as he was remarkably well liked throughout the company; his cheery presence was of great help to us."

PTE. ALEX. KINLOCH, H.L.I.

PRIVATE ALEXANDER KINLOCH, Highland Light Infantry, nineteen years of age, was the son of George Kinloch, Monifieth, formerly of Arbroath. He was killed in France on the 2nd of December 1917.

A.B. THOMAS STRACHAN, R.N.



ABLE-SEAMAN THOMAS DALL STRACHAN, Royal Naval Division, nineteen years of age, was the son of Thomas Dall Strachan, 56a High Street, Arbroath. He was serving his apprenticeship as a moulder at Dens Iron Works when he was called up on attaining his eighteenth birthday, in October 1916. He became a private in the Highland Cyclist Battalion at Cupar-Fife, and, after serving three months, was transferred to the R.N.D. He went to France in June 1917, and was with the Drake Battalion, 189th Brigade, until the 30th of December 1917. On that day he was in the trenches at Cambria when a shell exploded and killed him. He was buried at Villers-Plouch.

PTE. ALEX. MIDDLETON, N.Z.

PRIVATE ALEXANDER MIDDLETON, Nelson Company, New Zealand Expeditionary Force, was the son of John Middleton, Gardyne Street, Friockheim. He left a lucrative position to fight for his country, and he was killed in action in France on the 3rd of December 1917.

PTE. PATERSON, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JAMES CRAIG PATERSON, 14th Black Watch, was the son of Daniel Paterson and of his wife Agnes Warnock, Letham Mains, Arbroath. He was thirty-four years of age and had married Annie Kydd Mitchell, and left four daughters, who after his death removed to 50 Fergus Square. He conducted the dairy part of the business at his father's farm before joining the army in June 1916. He served overseas, and after the taking of Zeitun Ridge, when the 14th Black Watch (F. & F.'s) led the advance to the village of Zeitunia, and were under severe artillery and machine gun fire, he was amongst those struck down. He was in the act of carrying a wounded comrade to shelter when he was hit by a bullet in the spine, and although taken by the stretcher-bearers to the medical aid post, where he received prompt attention, he died in a few hours, on the 27th of December 1917. He was buried with some of his comrades on the slope of a hill within sight of the distant spires of Jerusalem and the Mount of Olives. After he was hit Private Paterson asked a friend in the same Lewis

L-CPL. JAMES BOYLE, H.L.I.



LANCE-CORPORAL JAMES BOYLE, Highland Light Infantry, was the eldest son of David Boyle, mill overseer, 27 Elliot Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-four years of age, and was employed with Messrs Francis Webster & Sons, Netherward Works. He joined the 18th Royal Scots in November 1915, and was drafted into the Highland Light Infantry on going overseas. After serving for eighteen months in France he was killed in action at Cambrai, on the 26th of November 1917.

Gun Section to write home for him, and to send a parcel of souvenirs from Jerusalem which he had ready for posting, and which he had been so pleased to secure for his wife and children. This comrade, writing, said:—"Our husband is very much mourned and missed by the whole of the company, and especially by No. 1 Platoon. He was much esteemed by all ranks. His cheery disposition made everyone who came in contact with him take a more than ordinary liking to him."

A.B. JAMES HARDIE, R.N.D.

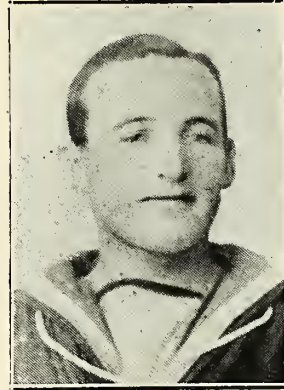


ABLE-SEAMAN JAMES HARDIE, Royal Naval Division, Howe Battalion, twenty years of age, was the son of William Hardie, 23 Abbot Street, Arbroath. Before joining the R.N.D., in November 1915, he was employed in the reeling department of Stanley Works. He was in the Howe Battalion and while under very heavy fire at Cambrai he got shell shock. He was taken down the line to the doctor, but while in sick bay he was struck by a shell and killed on the 30th of December 1917.

DRIVER FRED. PRINGLE, R.F.A.

DRIVER FRED. PRINGLE, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-five years of age, was the son of John Pringle, Tarry Mill, near Arbroath. He was employed at Alma Works when he joined the army in 1914. He was killed by shrapnel on the 3rd of December 1917 and was buried in the British Military Cemetery at Rubescourt. Captain Meikle said of him: "Fred was the life of the Battery and a great favourite with both officers and men."

A.B. THOMAS RAMSAY, R.N.D.



ABLE-SEAMAN THOMAS R. RAMSAY, Royal Naval Division, twenty-two years of age, was the son of James Ramsay, Mayview Cottage, Westhaven, Carnoustie. Before joining the navy in January 1915 he was a butcher with Mr Thomas Duncan, High Street, Carnoustie. He served at the Dardanelles, Egypt, and France, and was posted missing at Cambrai on the 31st of December 1917. He was presumed to have died on that date. His commanding officer wrote:—"He fought most bravely, and added fresh laurels to the name of the Hood Battalion."

PTE. JAS. BROWN, SEAFORTHES.

PRIVATE JAMES BROWN, 5th Seaforth Highlanders, twenty-four years of age, was the son of David Brown, a ploughman at Boghead, Inverkeilor, near Arbroath. He married Mary Edwards, Braehead, Lunan, and was a farm servant at Arbikie when he joined the army in July 1916. He went to France in March 1917, and was killed in action at Vimy Ridge on the 16th of May.

PTE. W. S. COUTTS, BEDFORDS.



PRIVATE WILLIAM S. COUTTS, 6th Bedfordshire, twenty years of age, was the only son of Alex. and Marion Coutts, 4 Lochland Street, Arbroath. Before joining the army, in October 1916, he was an apprentice mechanic at the Baltic Works. He was a prominent junior footballer, having played for St Thomas H.H., Parkhead, and Violet. He also played for his battalion, and won the welter-weight championship for boxing. In May 1917 he went to France, and served there as a runner. He was killed on his twentieth birthday, the 31st of December 1917. In letters from his captain and chaplain, he received the highest praise as a brave man and one of the most efficient and obliging soldiers of his battalion.

PTE. G. REID, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE GEORGE REID, 5th Black Watch, twenty years of age, was the son of James Reid, Montrose. He was a farm servant at Windyhill, near Arbroath. While under training he took ill and died of pneumonia in Ayrshire in 1917.

STAFF-SURGEON MILL, R.N.V.R.



STAFF-SURGEON GEORGE ROBERTSON MILL, M.D., Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve, Ballabale Park Road, Birkenhead, was the son of James Cellers Mill and of his wife Helena Valentine Finlayson, London, and nephew of Miss Finlayson, 32 Sidney Street, Arbroath, with whom he lived from childhood. He was thirty-seven years of age, and had married Ada M. Ashton, Birkenhead. He had a distinguished career both at the Arbroath High School and Edinburgh University, and, after a voyage to Japan and some time in a Liverpool hospital, he settled in Birkenhead. When war broke out he joined the Naval Division, to which he was attached. He was six months at the Dardanelles, where he did most strenuous work. He had been appointed Staff-Surgeon, and on his return to Britain in 1917 he was given a shore appointment as a naval surgeon for the Birkenhead district. The following week, however, he became seriously ill, and died on the 11th of February 1918. He was buried at Flaybrick-hill Cemetery, Birkenhead, with full naval honours.

PTE. HENDRY, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE CHARLES HENDRY, 5th Black Watch, son of Charles Hendry, 16 North Grimsby, Arbroath, was employed at the Public Shambles when he enlisted in August 1914. Although only fifteen, he was accepted on account of his physique. During the battle of the Somme he was buried by a shell explosion and sustained so severe a shock that he was eventually discharged in July 1917. He never recovered from his injuries and died in the Arbroath Infirmary on the 16th of February 1918. He was buried in the Eastern Cemetery, with full military honours.

PTE. WILLIAM SIMPSON, A.A.C.

PRIVATE WILLIAM SIMPSON, American Aviation Corps, twenty-four years of age, was a son of John W. Simpson, Ashgrove Farm, Montana, and grandson of John Simpson, 21 Bank Street, Arbroath. He joined the army when America entered the war, but took ill when in training and died at Waco, Texas, in February 1918, from pneumonia following influenza.

2nd-ENG. GILL, MERC. MARINE.



SECOND - ENGINEER ALEXANDER GILL, s.s. Marconi, 15 Culloden Road, Arbroath, was the son of Henry Gill and of his wife Gilbertina Mason, Strathlogie, Ponderlaw. He was twenty-eight years of age and unmarried. He served his apprenticeship as an engineer at Dens Iron Works, and afterwards became a marine engineer. A year before the war he joined the service of Messrs Lamport & Holt, Liverpool, and it was on one of their boats, the s.s. Marconi, that he lost his life when it was torpedoed off Gibraltar on the 27th of February 1917. He and the seventh engineer were on duty at the time, and both were killed. Engineer Gill was buried at Gibraltar.

SIGN. J. SCOTT, SEAFORTHs.

SIGNALLER J. SCOTT, Seaforths, Marywell, Arbroath, twenty-seven years of age, was a grocer with Mr Doig, Guthrie Port, and for a time was employed with Messrs Keith & Blackman. He had been about a year in France when he was killed in action.

PTE. JAMES DRURY, A. & S. H.



PRIVATE JAMES BROWN DRURY, 8th Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, 51st Division, 303 Holmlea Road, Cathcart, Glasgow, was the son of William Smith Drury (formerly of Arbroath) and of his wife Georgina Brown, 98 Cumming Drive, Mount Florida, Glasgow. He was thirty-five years of age and had married Annie Keir Wilson, and left a son and a daughter. Before enlisting, in June 1916, he had been a traveller with Messrs John Lees & Co., bootmakers, Maybole. After training, he went to France in October 1916, and was a despatch-carrier, afterwards taking part in engagements in Belgium and France. He was severely wounded by a shell and, after five days at a casualty clearing station, he was taken to No. 10 General Hospital, Rouen, where he died the next day, on the 19th of February 1918. His lieutenant wrote saying that Drury had been in his platoon since he himself joined, that he was one of the best men he had, always cheerful, a general favourite with his comrades, and did his duty well at all times.

TROOPER CHRISTIE, F. & F. Y.



TROOPER ANDREW DOUGLAS CHRISTIE, Fife and Forfar Yeomanry, twenty-one years of age, was the son of Andrew Christie and of his wife Mary A. Taylor, 1 Hayswell Road, Arbroath. He was a draughtsman at Dens Iron Works. He had joined the Territorials in November 1913, and on the outbreak of war volunteered for service abroad. He was on the eve of going to Gallipoli when his health broke down, and he died on the 28th of February 1918 from illness contracted while on service.

PTE. KELLY, QUEEN'S LON. RGT.

PRIVATE PETER KELLY, Queen's London Regiment, twenty-five years of age, was the son of John Kelly, 37 Lordburn, Arbroath. He was a grocer with the High Street Co-operative Society when he joined the R.A.M.C. In 1916 he applied for service abroad, and was transferred. He served in France, Egypt, and Salonica, and was killed in action in Palestine on the 9th of March 1918. Private Kelly had three brothers who had also volunteered for service.

CPL. ALLAN, M.M., CANADIANS.



CORPORAL JAMES ALLAN, M.M., C. Company, 195th Overseas Battalion, Regina, Lampman, Saskatchewan, Canada, was the son of James and Barbara Allan, Bolshan, Friockheim. He was twenty-six years of age and was a ploughman at Lampman when he joined the colours as a private in 1916. He came overseas with his battalion, and was promoted to the rank of corporal, and was awarded the Military Medal. After serving for two years he took part in the heavy fighting during the first part of the German advance, and was killed in action on the 12th of March 1918. Corporal Allan's brother, Private Alexander Allan, also served with the Forces, and had fallen in the previous August.

PTE. A. THOMS, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE ALEXANDER THOMS, 7th Black Watch, twenty-three years of age, was the son of Alexander Thoms, 12 Abbey Path, Arbroath. He was reported missing on the 9th of April 1918, and was presumed to have been killed at that time.

A.B. JOHN SWORD HARRIS, R.N.



ABLE-SEAMAN JOHN SWORD HARRIS, Royal Navy, eighteen years of age, was the youngest son of Mrs J. Harris, 48½ Cairnie Street, Arbroath. He was a clerk in the Arbroath branch of the Bank of Scotland. He joined the navy in June 1917, and was serving as a gunner on H.M.S. Tithonus when that vessel was torpedoed on the 28th of March 1918 off the Firth of Forth. No trace was ever found of Gunner Harris, and he was presumed to have been drowned.

LIEUT. W. FARQUHAR, R.F.A.

LIEUTENANT W. R. FARQUHAR, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of John Farquhar, Kimberley, formerly of Arbroath, and cousin of Rowland C. Farquhar, Hill Place, Arbroath. He served as captain through the South-West African campaign, and then came to Europe and joined the R.F.A., in which he saw much service in France and Flanders. He died from wounds and shell shock at Queen Alexandra's Military Hospital, London, on the 23rd of March 1918.

C.S.M. J. S. FRASER, GORDONS.



COMPANY SERGEANT-MAJOR JOHN S. FRASER, 4th Gordon Highlanders, Andson Street, Friockheim, was the son of William Fraser and of his wife Elizabeth Duguid, Brechin. He was thirty-seven years of age, and had married Ida Edwards, Brechin, and left three sons. Sergeant-Major Fraser was a slater in Friockheim, and was a most useful member of the Parish Council. He was also a scout-master, and was secretary to the Masonic Lodge. He had long been connected with the Volunteers and Territorials, and held the long service medal. He was mobilised in August 1914 as a sergeant in the 5th Black Watch, and appointed to instructor duty. He went to France with the Gordons, and was acting C.S.M. when he was killed at Hermies, near Bourbon Wood, on the 22nd of March 1918. His C.O. said:—"He was a good and faithful soldier, and a splendid leader of men." The chaplain wrote:—"He was one of the best men we had, and a man who could ill be spared. His work out here was excellent, and officers and men were greatly attached to him."

PTE. A. WATT, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER WATT, 6th Black Watch, was the son of Charles and Jemima Watt, West Balmirmer, near Arbroath. He was a farm servant in the Letham district when he joined the colours in September 1914 at the age of seventeen. He was posted missing on the 21st of March 1918, and was reported to have died of wounds on the field on that date.

L-CPL. W. CROFTS, CANADIANS.

LANCE-CORPORAL WILLIAM BOAG CROFTS, Canadian Seaforth Highlanders, was the only son of William Crofts, 6 Gowan Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-nine years of age, and unmarried. At one time he was a baker with Messrs Grant & Laing, but went to America and was employed in a shipyard in San Francisco. He joined the Canadian Seaforth Highlanders as a private in June 1916, and came over to France, where he served for eight months. Lance-Corporal Crofts was killed in action on the 29th of September whilst going into Cambrai on the last day of the attack.

PTE. G. FITZCHARLES, R.S.



PRIVATE GEORGE FITZCHARLES, 3rd Royal Scots, 33 Park Street, Arbroath, was the son of Michael Fitzcharles, Guthrie Port. He was thirty-two years of age, had married Isabella Hutton and left a son and a daughter. He was a furniture dealer with his father when he joined the army in July 1915. He went to France in October, and was invalided home the following year suffering from shell shock and wounds. In 1917 he returned to France, was slightly wounded several times, and was killed in action on the 27th of March 1918. His platoon officer wrote of him:—"He was a good soldier. We feel his loss very much."

SAPR. ROBERTSON, CANADIANS.

SAPPER RALPH ROBERTSON, Canadians, was the son of Mrs Robertson, Thistlebank, Carnoustie. He was married, and left two children. He was with Messrs Anderson & Co., Ltd., and afterwards went to Canada. He had been in France seven weeks when he was killed by the bursting of a shell in his dug-out.

L-CPL. D. RITCHIE, E. YORKS.



LANCE-CORPORAL DAVID RITCHIE, East Yorkshire Regiment, Wyn-grove, Carnoustie, was the son of George Ritchie, 64 Cairnie Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-eight years of age, and had married Isabella Mathers. He was a baker in Fargo, U.S.A., and came over from America and enlisted as a private in the Army Service Corps in November 1915. He was sent across to France, and served there for eighteen months, after which he was transferred to the East Yorkshire Regiment. Lance-Corporal Ritchie was killed in action on the 21st of March 1918. His elder brother, Private George Ritchie, fell at the battle of Loos.

PTE. J. S. ANDERSON, B.W.

PRIVATE JAMES S. ANDERSON, 7th Black Watch, was the son of J. Anderson, 25 West Abbey Street, Arbroath. He married Jemima Pattullo, 32 Ernest Street, and was a clerk in the employment of Messrs Wordie & Co. when he joined the army. He died of wounds in the Field Hospital at Gaucourt on the 28th of March 1918.

2nd-LIEUT. J. LAIRD, K.R.R.



SECOND-LIEUTENANT JAMES DUNCAN LAIRD, King's Royal Rifle Corps, was the elder son of James Duncan Laird and of his wife Agnes Young Hutcheon, Rosebrae Farm, Arbroath. He was twenty-three years of age, and had married Ruth Maclaren. He was an engineer at the Electric Works at Broughty Ferry and Dundee. In February 1916 he joined the Royal Engineers as a sapper, and served at Clipstone, London, Llandudno, and Conway. Afterwards he was drafted to Kimmel Park, Rhyl, in September 1917 was commissioned to the King's Royal Rifle Corps, and went across to France with them in October. He served there until the great German advance in the spring of 1918. His platoon at that time was near Nesle, holding a position in front of a village when he was compelled to withdraw owing to the heavy shelling and the great number of the enemy attacking. Lieutenant Laird was struck in the body by a piece of shrapnel. His companions could do little for him, and he died at Roye-le-petit on the 24th of March 1918.

L.CPL. MOORE, BLACK WATCH.



LANCE-CORPORAL ROBERT VALENTINE MOORE, 5th Black Watch, twenty-two years of age, was the son of George Moore, 9 Lochland Street, Arbroath. He was a plumber with Messrs John C. Lindsay & Son, when he enlisted in February 1916. He took part in five battles, and was made a lance-corporal on the field. He was gassed in October 1917, and was reported wounded and missing on the 21st of March 1918. The chaplain wrote:—"As the Germans were advancing, and he could not walk, he had to be left behind. We hope that he is a prisoner." This hope, however, was not realised, as no further information as to L-Cpl. Moore's fate was received.

CHIEF-ENGINEER JAS. MILL.

CHIEF-ENGINEER JAMES MILL, Mercantile Marine Service, 73 Ladyloan, Arbroath, was the son of William Mill, lighthouse-keeper. He was thirty-nine years of age when the vessel on which he was serving was torpedoed, and he was drowned on the 20th of April 1918.

GNR. W. SPARK, M.M., R.F.A.



GUNNER WILLIAM M'GREGOR SPARK, M.M., Royal Field Artillery, was the third son of James Spark and of his wife Ann M'Gregor, 20 Helen Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-five years of age, and had served his apprenticeship with the firm of Messrs Douglas Fraser & Sons, Ltd., and for a number of years had been a moulder with Messrs Weir, in Glasgow. He joined the Royal Field Artillery in Glasgow in September 1914. He distinguished himself by his gallantry in restoring communication under heavy shell fire, and was awarded the Military Medal. Two years later Gunner Spark was killed in action, on the 22nd of March 1918, near Veranges.

SERGT. WM. HARDIE, D.G.

SERGEANT WILLIAM HARDIE, 2nd Dragoon Guards, forty-seven years of age, was the son of Alexander Hardie and of his wife Jemima Davidson, West End, Friockheim. He was working in Cheshire when he enlisted in 1914, and he was killed on the 25th of March 1918.

PTE. D. A. DOYLE, CAMERONS.



PRIVATE DAVID A. DOYLE, 5th Cameron Highlanders, was the youngest son of Mrs Arthur Doyle, 40 Maule Street, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age, and was a textile worker with Messrs Webster Brothers, Stanley Works. He joined the army in March 1917 as a private in the Lovat Scouts, but was afterwards transferred to the 5th Cameron Highlanders, and was drafted to France in October. Private Doyle was killed in action on the 23rd of March 1918 in the heavy fighting on the western front during the last great German offensive. His brother, Private Richard Doyle, Black Watch, died of wounds in October 1916.

PTE. WATSON, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE JOHN WATSON, 7th Black Watch, twenty years of age, was the son of Mrs James Watson, 3 Rosebank, Arbroath. He was an oiler at Nursery Mills, and joined the army in 1917. He was reported missing from the 21st-26th of March 1918, and was presumed to have died at that time.

2nd-LIEUT. J. CUMMING, R.F.C.



SECOND-LIEUTENANT JAMES LESLIE CUMMING, Royal Flying Corps, nineteen years of age, was the elder son of Edwin C. Cumming and of his wife Mary Fairweather, Cardean, Arbroath. He was acquiring a business training in the office of Messrs Stewart Bros., manufacturers, Dundee, when he joined the Highland Light Infantry as a private in February 1917. He got a commission in the Royal Flying Corps in October of that year, and passed as pilot in February 1918. He had a promising career before him, both in the Flying Corps and as a business man, but it was suddenly cut short by a flying accident at Winchester, when he was killed on the 24th of March 1918. Lieutenant Cumming was buried in the Arbroath Eastern Cemetery with full military honours.

PTE. D. MORTIMER GORDONS.

PRIVATE DAVID H. MORTIMER, Gordon Highlanders, son of Mrs Mortimer, Barry Road, Carnoustie, was a shoemaker with Messrs Scroggie Bros. He was killed in 1918.

PTE. D. C. ORR, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE DAVID C. ORR, 8th Black Watch, was the only son of Hugh Orr and brother of Mrs Davidson, 32 St Vigeans Road, Arbroath, with whom he lived. He was nineteen years of age, and was employed as a labourer with Messrs Keith & Blackman Co., Ltd. He enlisted in October 1916, and was sent across to France in the following September. He served there for six months, and was killed in action during the heavy fighting on the western front on the 23rd of March 1918.

PTE. THOMSON, S. WALES BDS.

PRIVATE ROY BARTLETT THOMSON, South Wales Borderers, twenty-one years of age, was the son of John Thomson and of his wife, Mina Willocks, 10 Gardyne Street, Frioekheim, and grandson of William Willocks, Blindloch, Arbroath. He was a draughtsman with Messrs Douglas Fraser & Sons, Arbroath, when he enlisted in 1916 in the A.S.C., being afterwards transferred. He served for fifteen months in France, and was killed on the 30th of August 1918.

TR. BROWN, DRAGOON GUARDS.



TROOPER WILLIAM GARDINER BROWN, 6th Dragoon Guards, was the youngest son of Frank Brown and of his wife Annie Gardiner, Elliot, near Arbroath. He was twenty-eight years of age, and before enlisting in April 1917 was at Kelly Bleachfield. He enlisted in the 4th Dragoon Guards, and trained at Tydworth Camp, London. He crossed the Channel to France in December 1917, and on his arrival at the base was transferred to the 6th Dragoon Guards. He saw a good deal of stiff fighting in the opening weeks of 1918, and on the 24th of March he was severely wounded, and died at 46 Casualty Clearing Station without regaining consciousness. He was buried by the chaplain in a "peaceful British Cemetery" at Noyon.

STOKER HAMILTON OGG, R.N.

STOKER HAMILTON OGG, Royal Navy, was the son of J. L. Ogg, 19 Millgate Loan, Arbroath. He was drowned at sea, the vessel on which he served having been torpedoed.

PTE. THOMAS PORTER, H.L.I.



PRIVATE THOMAS PORTER, 12th Highland Light Infantry, was the nephew and adopted son of David Donaldson, 18 Fergus Square, Arbroath. He was twenty-four years of age, and was a farm servant at West Grange of Conon when he enlisted in July 1915. After three months' training he was sent to France, where he served for two and a half years. Private Porter was twice mentioned in despatches, in May, and again in October 1917. He was killed in action on the 25th of March 1918 during a fierce conflict against tremendous odds. His commanding officer wrote:—"At all times I have found him a fearless, courageous, and dutiful soldier, and an example to many."

MAJOR ROBERTSON, M.C., R.F.A.

MAJOR HERBERT ROBERTSON, M.C., Royal Field Artillery, was the son of the Rev. John Robertson, at one time minister of the East Free Church, Arbroath. Major Robertson was awarded the Military Cross. He died of wounds in May 1918.

CAPT. BLACK, M.C., SUFFOLKS.



CAPTAIN DAVID SMITH BLACK, M.C., 7th Suffolk Regiment, twenty-nine years of age, was the son of David Black and of his wife Alexina Smith, 127 Greenheads Street, Glasgow, and grandson of George Smith, Brechin Road, Arbroath. He was in the Civil Service when he enlisted in October 1914 in the 17th H.L.I. Later he was transferred, being gazetted second-lieutenant in March 1917. In August he gained the Military Cross and his captaincy. The "Gazette" notice was:—"For conspicuous gallantry and devotion to duty during a raid on the enemy's position. Finding that the first objective required but little mopping up, he led the second wave to the second objective, where many of the enemy were killed and wounded. He then withdrew his company in good order, after taking a number of prisoners, and, having re-organised them under heavy shell fire, took over a portion of the front line. Throughout he displayed great pluck and initiative." Captain Black was killed in action at Albert on the 27th of March 1918.

PTE. J. BRAND, ROYAL SCOTS.



PRIVATE JOSEPH BRAND, Royal Scots, 77 Lochland Street, Arbroath, was the son of Joseph Brand and of his wife, Jane Johnstone, 68 Howard Street. He married Margaret Ann Steven, and left one daughter. He was thirty-three years of age, and was a baker with the Equitable Co-operative Society. He was a well-known figure on the bowling greens, being champion of the Abbey green in 1911, and winner of the Captain Smith Cup in 1915. He attested under the Derby scheme, and joined the army in November 1916. He served in the Army Service Corps for a year as a baker, being afterwards transferred. After training in Edinburgh, he left for the western front in January 1918, and fell fighting during the retreat on the 26th of March. He was buried in the military cemetery at Wailly.

PTE. JOHN RAMSAY, GORDONS.

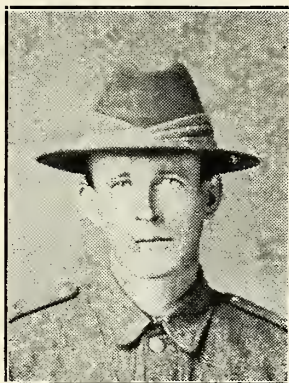
PRIVATE JOHN RAMSAY, Gordon Highlanders, Lindsay Street, who was a reedmaker in Arbroath, was killed in action in 1918.

CAPT. ALAN D. BLACK, R.E.



CAPTAIN ALAN D. BLACK, 1st City of Dundee Royal Engineers (T.F.), Bellefield Avenue, Dundee, was the son of David Black, Petrograd, and of Mrs Black, Dundee, formerly of Arbroath. He was twenty-four years of age, had married Marjorie Hale, and left one daughter. Captain Black was a textile engineer, and had been employed for some time in the Westburn Foundry, Arbroath, but was afterwards in Blackness Foundry, Dundee. In 1906 he joined the Territorial Force as a sapper, and got his commission before the war. He was mobilised on the outbreak of hostilities, and went to France in the spring of 1915. He went through much stiff fighting during his service there until, on the 27th of May 1918, he was killed instantaneously by machine gun fire at Germicourt, near Berry-au-Bac, while pluckily leading his men over a trench. His Commanding Officer, writing of him, said:—"His loss will be keenly felt by the whole company, especially by myself, as I have always found him so ready to give me any help and assistance possible."

L-CPL. NORMAN LAWTON, N.Z.



LANCE-CORPORAL NORMAN LAWTON, 15th Reinforcements, New Zealand Force, Auckland, was the son of Joseph Lawton, Union Cottage, Friockheim. He was thirty-six years of age, and was a gardener at Letham Grange before going to New Zealand. He had been for three years a landscape gardener there when he joined up in May 1916. He came to England in October with the 4th New Zealand Rifle Brigade. The following month he went to France. He was wounded in the spring, was again wounded on the 28th of March 1918, and he died the following day in a dressing station at Beaussart, where he was buried.

SGT. URQUHART, ROYAL SCOTS.

SERGEANT HARRY URQUHART, Royal Scots, twenty-three years of age, was the son of George Urquhart, ploughman at Hatton Mill, Kinnell. He was a farm servant in the district when he enlisted as a private. In March 1918 he was reported missing and was presumed killed in action.

CAPT. J. O. G. STUART, M.C., B.W.



CAPTAIN JAMES OGILVIE GRANT STUART, M.C., 5th Black Watch, was the son of Robert Stuart, Inspector of Poor, and of his wife Janet Steve Reid, 19 Dalhousie Place, Arbroath. He was twenty-five years of age and was on the foreign training staff of the Chartered Bank of India, Australia and China, London. He served two years with the Fife and Forfar Yeomanry, but joined the London Scottish in 1912 and went to France in 1914 as a corporal in the 1st Battalion. He was promoted sergeant early in 1915 and later was commissioned to the 5th Black Watch. He was soon promoted lieutenant and got his captaincy in July 1917. On the same day he was awarded the Military Cross at St Julien for conspicuous gallantry and devotion to duty while commanding his company in an attack. Captain Stuart was killed by a sniper while making a personal reconnaissance at Hangar Wood, Villers Bretonneaux during a retreat from St Quentin on the 30th of March 1918 whilst in command of his battalion. The chaplain wrote:—

PTE. OGILVIE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE GEORGE OGILVIE, 11th Black Watch, was the son of George Ogilvie and of his wife, Jane Begg, 23 Church Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-seven years of age, and was a labourer at Dens Iron Works when he enlisted in August 1915. He went to France early in 1916, but two months later was invalided home suffering from trench feet. He returned to France and was posted as missing on the 24th of March 1918, and was presumed to have been killed on that date.

“ His death is an irreparable loss to the battalion. He was a splendid company commander, and when he was called on under very difficult circumstances to take command of the battalion, he rose to the occasion and led the men magnificently. We all loved “ Jogs,” as he was familiarly called, he was a favourite with everybody, and his men would have done anything for him.” His colonel wrote:—“ He was one of the finest officers I have ever had under me, and I trusted him absolutely.”

PTE. CARRIE, LON. SCOTTISH.



PRIVATE FREDERICK WILLIAM CARRIE, 1st London Scottish, twenty years of age, was the son of George Carrie, Master of the House of Industry, Douglas, Isle of Man, formerly of Arbroath. He joined the Civil Service, and was attached to the Admiralty. Private Carrie joined the London Scottish in February 1917, and was sent to France four months later. He was killed in action on the 28th of March 1918. His C.O. wrote:—"He was a keen and capable young soldier. He was in the bombing section and was in a dug-out in a communication trench connecting the front with the support trenches. The Germans drove right past this point, thereby imprisoning his section. By a counter-attack the Germans were driven out again, the bombing section being released, and they carried on till a block was established. At this point the section was withdrawn for a short rest. It was necessary for the section to take over the block again, and while holding this a shell killed six of them. All were buried in the block, which lies in the Oppy sector."

PTE. MILNE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE GEORGE MILNE, 5th Black Watch, was the son of George Milne, 39 Dishland Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-two years of age, and was a farm servant at Leuchlands when he enlisted in July 1915. He went to France in October, and the following year was wounded on the Somme. On the 21st of March 1918 it was officially reported that Private Milne had been killed in action but afterwards information was sent that he had been taken prisoner and had died of wounds in German territory on the 4th of April 1918.

CAPT. ANDERSON, M.C., L.R.

CAPTAIN D. W. ANDERSON, M.C., London Regiment, twenty-nine years of age, was the son of Mrs Anderson, Maule Street, Carnoustie. In civil life he was a dentist in Coventry. He was promoted captain on the field, won the Military Cross in November 1917, and was killed in action in 1918. Captain Anderson had two brothers in the army; one was killed in action, and another brother was severely wounded in Gallipoli.

SGT. CRAMMOND. M.M., R.F.A.



SERGEANT GRIFFITH IRELAND CRAMMOND, M.M., Royal Field Artillery, twenty-five years of age, was the son of Peter Crammond and of his wife Elizabeth Ireland, 33 St Mary Street, Arbroath. He served his apprenticeship as a plumber with Mr John Rayne. Afterwards he was in Greenock, but returned and joined the Forfarshire Battery of the R.F.A. as a gunner at the end of 1914. After having been wounded in France he was artillery instructor at Scotton Camp until November 1917, when he returned overseas. On the 5th of April 1918 a shell from the enemy landed on the gun and killed him instantaneously. His major wrote:—"He had done invaluable work and displayed the very greatest courage, and I cannot tell you how much we shall all miss him. He was a splendid example of a soldier, and at all times and under all conditions was most cheerful. He was most popular with both officers and men of my battery, and his name had only recently been sent in for a decoration." The Military Medal was awarded after his death.

PTE. GUILD, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE ALFRED GUILD, 7th Black Watch, was the son of Peter Guild, carpenter, and of his wife Joan Russell, 48 John Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-eight years of age. Before he joined the army in March 1916 he was an ironmonger at Mr James Cuthbert's. Private Guild went to France in 1916, and was twice wounded. He was reported missing on the 9th of April 1918, and afterwards was officially presumed to have died on that date.

L-CPL. ROBT. CRAIG, GORDONS.

LANCE-CORPORAL ROBERT CRAIG, 7th Gordon Highlanders, was the step-son of William Rae, attendance officer, Guthrie. He joined the army when he was eighteen years of age, and went from India to France with the 2nd Gordons. He was wounded, and on recovery was transferred to the 7th Gordons. After his return to France he was again wounded, and was sent to Shrewsbury V.A.D. Hospital, where he died on the 25th of April 1918. He was buried in Guthrie Churchyard.

SEN. W.O. THOS. DILLY, R.N.



SENIOR WIRELESS OPERATOR THOMAS M'KINNON DILLY, sixteen years of age, was the son of Stuart Dilly, 16 High Street, Arbroath. He was a grocer with the High Street Co-operative Society Ltd., when in June 1917 he started training in wireless telegraphy at the North British Wireless School, Dundee. In December he gained the Postmaster-General's Certificate of Proficiency. He passed all the Marconi tests in London, and he made his first voyage to Bergen and Christiania on H.M.T. Carperby. In April 1918 he was appointed to H.M.T. Cyrene. The vessel sailed from Glasgow on the 5th of April, and was torpedoed the same night off Holyhead. As the electric installation had been destroyed, the S.O.S. signal could not be given. It was presumed that Operator Dilly had been amongst those who were drowned. The Marconi Wireless Company, in a letter to his parents, wrote:—"You will be proud to know that your son gave his life for his country as truly and as bravely as those young men who have laid down their lives in actual combatant service."

EDR. WILLIAM OGG, R.F.A.



BOMBARDIER WILLIAM OGG, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of William Ogg, 13 Ann Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-five years of age, and was a cabinetmaker with Messrs J. P. Grewar & Son. He was a member of the Arbroath Battery of the R.F.A. when war broke out, and he mobilised as a gunner with his battery. For some time he was an instructor in England, and in January 1917 he went to France. He served there for over a year until, on the 9th of April 1918, he was killed in action near Sailly-sur-la-Lys. Writing of his death, his major said:—"You will be proud to know that your son died in a truly soldierlike manner, serving his gun to the last."

PTE. THOMSON, ROYAL SCOTS.

PRIVATE WILLIAM THOMSON, Royal Scots, nineteen years of age, son of Alexander Thomson, Maule Street, Carnoustie, died in Horton War Hospital, Epsom, on the 27th of April 1918. He was buried in Barry Churchyard, with full military honours.

SGT. R. E. KYDD, CANADIANS.



SERGEANT ROBERT EWART GAULDIE KYDD, 24th Battalion Victoria Rifles, Canadian Contingent, was the youngest son of James Kydd and of his wife Jean Laken Guild, Letham Mill, near Arbroath. He was thirty-seven years of age, and was at one time a clerk with the N.B. Railway Co. at Arbroath. In 1901 he enlisted in the Scots Guards, and served for eight years. He afterwards went to Canada, where he was when war broke out. In December 1914 he joined the 24th Victoria Rifles as a private, and acted for a time as a drill instructor. He was promoted sergeant, and went to France, where he was wounded in 1916. He was invalided to England, and was for a time clerk in the Canadian Records Office, London, and later instructor at the Canadian Dépôt in the south of England. Sergeant Kydd was killed in action on the 11th of April 1918 at Neuville Vitasse, near Arras, France. He was buried near where he fell. His platoon commander wrote:—"He was simply wonderful in the line, and the greatest help to me."

PTE. J. STEWART, CANADIANS.



PRIVATE JOHN STEWART, 43rd Canadian Cameron Highlanders, Grandview, Manitoba, Canada, was the son of John Stewart and of his wife Mary Stott, Anniston Lodge, Inverkeilor. He was twenty-seven years of age and unmarried. At one time he was employed in farm work in the district, but he went to Canada, and was a contractor in Manitoba when he enlisted in June 1916. He was wounded on the 11th of April 1918, and was taken to No. 57 Casualty Clearing Station, and died there a few minutes afterwards. His platoon officer said that in Private Stewart he found one of his best and most reliable soldiers, always cheerful, and doing his duty.

PTE. DUNDAS, LIVERPOOL SCOT.

PRIVATE CHARLES DUNDAS, Liverpool Scottish, was a son of John Dundas, Birmingham, formerly of Arbroath, and nephew of David Dundas, Royston, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age, joined the army in 1917, and was killed in the German advance in 1918.

PTE. ALEX. B. SHERIFF, M.G.C.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER BARRIE SHERIFF, 39th Machine Gun Corps, twenty years of age, was the son of Frederick Sheriff, 24 Ladybridge Street, Arbroath. He was a railway clerk at Carnoustie when he joined the 3rd Cameron Highlanders in January 1917. Three months later he was transferred to the M.G.C. On the 13th of April 1918 he was reported wounded and missing at Merville, and is presumed to have died at that time. His brother was killed in 1916.

PTE. D. ORR, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE DAVID ORR, 1st Black Watch, 25 Ladybridge Street, Arbroath, was the son of Joseph Orr. He was forty years of age, had married Annie Swan Swankie, and left four daughters and two sons. He joined the army in 1903, and served in India. When war broke out he was a ploughman at Balcathie. He rejoined the colours and was wounded at the battle of the Aisne, and discharged, but he never really recovered and died in the Arbroath Infirmary on the 17th of January 1918.

PTE. LOWSON, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE GEORGE LOWSON, 7th Black Watch, was the son of George Lowson, 16 Hannah Street, Arbroath. He was eighteen years of age, and was well-known as a clever footballer of the Grange team. He was an apprentice engineer at Dens Iron Works when he joined the 3rd Gordon Highlanders in June 1917. On being drafted to the front, he was transferred. He had been in France only ten days when he was wounded, and died on the 17th of April 1918, in No. 6 General Hospital, Rouen, France. He was buried in an English cemetery at St Sever, Rouen. Private Lowson's officer wrote: "It was the willing sacrifice of a gallant Gordon Highlander for his own home folk. He used to be my servant and I shall always look back on the memory of his faithfulness to duties."

PTE. JOHN BRADFORD, B.W.

PRIVATE JOHN BRADFORD, Black Watch, twenty-one years of age, son of James Bradford, ploughman, Woodhill, Carnoustie, died of wounds in April 1918.

L-SGT. HARRY DUFFUS, H.L.I.



LANCE-SERGEANT HARRY W. DUFFUS, Highland Light Infantry, 4 George Drive, Govan, was the son of John Duffus, 40 Sidney Street, Arbroath. He belonged to a well-known Arbroath family which has produced some noted athletes and cross-country runners, his brothers James and Stewart being champion runners of Scotland. He was thirty-six years of age, and had served his apprenticeship as a tailor with Messrs Anderson & Hewit, afterwards had been for some time in Barrow-in-Furness, and later for about twelve years with Messrs Border & Co., Glasgow. In November 1915 he joined the 9th H.L.I. (Glasgow Highlanders), and after having trained at Ripon went to France. He came through two years' service there without a scratch, until the grim battle of the 16th of April 1918, when he was killed by shrapnel, and was buried on the battlefield. The chaplain wrote:—"We shall miss our comrade, but he has laid down his life in a great cause, and he has heard his Master's greeting, 'Well done good and faithful servant.'"

PTE. WILSON, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE RONALD WILSON, Black Watch, nineteen years of age, was the son of Mrs Wilson, Berryfauld, Arbroath. He was a clerk with Messrs Douglas Fraser & Sons before he joined the Highland Cyclist Battalion in September 1916. He was transferred to the Royal Highlanders before going to France in October 1917. On the 21st of March 1918 he was posted missing, and is presumed to have died on or since that date.

PTE. W. M'GOWAN, CAMERONS.

PRIVATE WILLIAM M'GOWAN, 2nd Cameron Highlanders, twenty-five years of age, was the son of James M'Gowan, 7 Lillies Wynd, Arbroath. He was a vanman with Mr George Stewart, butcher, High Street. Private M'Gowan joined the army as a regular six months before war broke out and left Inverness, where he was stationed, for France on the day war was declared. He was twice wounded and gassed, and in the summer of 1917 he was invalided home. He died in Arbroath Infirmary on the 1st of March 1918.

PTE. BOUICK, RIFLE BRIGADE.

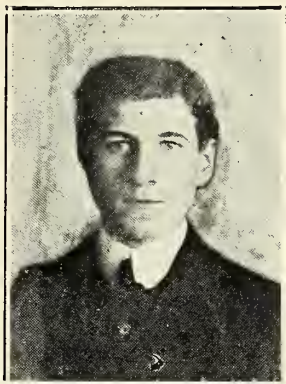


RIFLEMAN DAVID BOUICK, 16th Rifle Brigade, twenty-one years of age, was the son of David Bouick, newsagent, Keptie Street, Arbroath. He was a likeable and popular lad, and was a fine singer. He had been a baker with Mr Carnegie Soutar, and when he joined the army in April 1915 he was posted as a baker to the Army Service Corps, in which he served for two years at Havre. He was transferred to the 16th Rifle Brigade in September 1917, and was in the great engagements of March and April 1918. He was killed at Givenchy on the 18th of April.

GNR. TAYLOR, S. AFRICANS.

GUNNER D. TAYLOR, South African Horse Artillery, was the third son of William Taylor, farmer, Raesmill, Inverkeilor, and of Mrs Taylor, Carnoustie. He was married, and left three of a family. He was educated at Arbroath High School and served his apprenticeship with Messrs Webster & Littlejohn, solicitors. After filling an important legal position in Edinburgh he went to South

GNR. THOS. STUART, R.F.A.



GUNNER THOMAS STUART, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-three years of age, was the son of William Stuart, 30 St Vigeans Road, Arbroath. He was an apprentice moulder at Dens Iron Works, and joined the R.F.A. in June 1915. After nearly three years' service he was killed instantaneously while feeding his gun at Vannecourt on the 21st of March 1918. Gunner Stuart's brother, William, was killed in May 1915.

Africa His eldest son, who was studying medicine, was amongst the first to volunteer for service, and he himself decided that the call of the Empire must be obeyed, and joined the S.A.H.A. as a gunner. When in this country with his unit he received news of the death of his son at the front, but this only strengthened his resolution to do his utmost, and when offered his discharge on account of age, or a post on garrison duty, he replied that he had not come all the way from South Africa for any other work but fighting the Hun. He was killed in the last German advance.

L-CPL. SWINTON, ESSEX REGT.

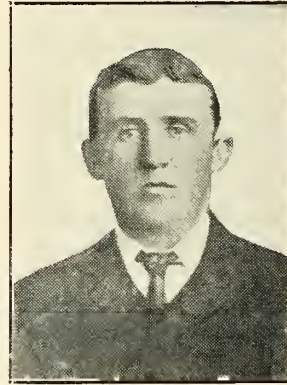


LANCE-CORPORAL DAVID SWINTON, 2nd Essex Regiment, was the grandson of James Taylor, 20 Park Street, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age, and had been employed at the railway as an engine-cleaner. He joined the army in August 1915 as a gunner in the Royal Field Artillery, and after having been six months in France he was invalided home. He was transferred to the South Staffords as a musketry instructor, and later to the 2nd Essex. Sixteen days after his return to France Lance-Corporal Swinton, when running to take a post, was killed by a sniper at Rue de Vinaigre, Roselles, on the 19th of April 1918.

2nd-LT. ARNOLD J. PETRIE, N.Z.

SECOND-LIEUTENANT ARNOLD J. PETRIE, New Zealanders, Invercargill, New Zealand, was the grandson of Captain Alexander Petrie, Arbroath, and the nephew of Miss Petrie, 28 West Path, Carnoustie. He was wounded at Mons. He was again wounded, and died in hospital in France on the 18th of April 1918.

PTE. CHAS. BUTCHART, B.W.



PRIVATE CHARLES BUTCHART, 5th Black Watch, 4 Guthrie Hill, Arbroath, was the son of John Butchart, East Abbey Street. He was thirty-eight years of age, and had married Elizabeth Gauldie. He was an enthusiastic footballer, and played in the Parkhead team. He was a bleacher at Elliot when he enlisted in April 1915. After three years' service Private Butchart was killed in France on the 24th of April 1918.

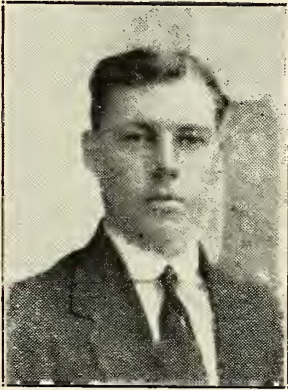
PTE. J. MARSHALL, E. YORKS

PRIVATE JAMES WEIGHTON MARSHALL, East Yorkshire Regiment, was the son of H. Marshall, Hull, formerly of Arbroath. He was thirty-four years of age, and left a widow and two daughters. He was killed in action on the 24th of March 1918.

CAPT. HALL, LONDON REGT.

CAPTAIN GEORGE HALL, London Regiment, was the son of Mrs Hall, Carlogie Terrace, Carnoustie. He went to France in 1916 and was mentioned in despatches early in 1917. He was killed in action in 1918.

PTE. MILNE, BLACK WATCH.



STRETCHER-BEARER JAMES MILNE, 5th Black Watch, twenty-two years of age, was the son of ex-Sergeant Charles Milne, R.F.A., and of his wife Mary Willocks, 69 Sidney Street, Arbroath. He was an apprentice baker with Mr W. B. Williamson. He joined the local battalion of the Black Watch Territorials in 1912 and was mobilised at the outbreak of war. Private Milne went to France with his battalion in 1914. He was specially mentioned in despatches in November 1915 and again in November 1916. He was killed in action at Mount Kemmel on the 24th of April 1918. Private Milne had three brothers with the colours, one, Gunner Charles Milne, R.F.A., died of pneumonia in Arbroath Infirmary.

2nd-LIEUT. A. M'GREGOR, B.W.

SECOND-LIEUTENANT ALEXANDER M'GREGOR, Black Watch, Ireland Street, Carnoustie, who before the war was in the employment of Messrs Thomson, Fearn & Company, Dundee, was killed in action in 1918.

PTE. CROALL, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE DAVID C. S. CROALL, 5th Black Watch, 9 Sidney Street, Arbroath, was the second son of David Croall, woodturner, and of his wife Jeanie Anderson, 23 Ladyloan. He was thirty-two years of age and had married Jessie Kirkaldy, and left one son. Private Croall served his apprenticeship with Messrs S. Fairweather & Sons, and afterwards went to America and settled in Andover, Mass. He returned in October 1915, and joined the 5th Black Watch (Lewis Gun Section). After a year's training and service he was sent to France, where he was wounded and invalided home. Six weeks after his return to France he was killed by a sniper at Voormezele on the 27th of April 1918.

PTE. JAS. MORTIMER, K.O.S.B.

PRIVATE JAMES MORTIMER, King's Own Scottish Borderers, eighteen years of age, was the eldest son of Thomas Mortimer, 21 Polmadie Road, Glasgow, formerly of 64 Fergus Square, Arbroath. He was killed on the 25th of April 1918.

PTE. SHEPHERD, ROYAL SCOTS.



PRIVATE JOHN SHEPHERD, 2nd Royal Scots, was the son of James Shepherd, 19 Cairnie Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-four years of age, and was unmarried. He was a baker with his father when he joined the 2nd Royal Scots in December 1915. After completing his training he was drafted to France, where he served for two years. Private Shepherd was twice mentioned in despatches. He was severely wounded on the 4th of May 1918, and was taken to No. 23 Casualty Clearing Station, where he died very shortly afterwards. His C.O. wrote:—"I knew him very well, as he was my orderly, and had been continually with me for four months. He had done splendid work out here, and, no matter what he had to do, I never heard him 'grouse' once. I only wish he had been awarded a medal, which he highly deserved, and which I had twice recommended him for." One of Private Shepherd's brothers, Private Robert Shepherd, Camerons, was a prisoner of war, and another, Private David Shepherd, Black Watch, was invalided home.

CAPT. COWAN, MERC. MARINE.



CAPTAIN JOHN J. K. COWAN, H.M.T. s.s. Kut Sang, thirty-three years of age, 10 Bank Street, Arbroath, was the son of John Cowan, master plumber, and of his wife Betsy Ann Hood. He married Martha Phillips, and left three daughters. He went to sea at the age of sixteen as an apprentice in the employment of Messrs W. O. Taylor & Co., shipowners, Dundee, and after being in the Monarch Line he entered the service of Messrs Gow, Harrison & Co., Glasgow, as an officer in 1909. On the outbreak of war he went to China to the Indo-China Steam Navigation Company. Captain Cowan, while serving as chief officer on s.s. Kut Sang, lost his life through the vessel being sunk by two torpedoes in the Mediterranean on the 29th of April 1918.

SAPPER JAS. ALEXANDER, R.E.

SAPPER JAMES ALEXANDER, Royal Engineers, Dundee Street, Carnoustie, at one time employed by Mr James Gourlay, blacksmith, was killed in action in 1918.

BDR. EDWD. W. JONES, R.F.A.



BOMBARDIER EDWARD WATT JONES, 1st Forfarshire Battery, R.F.A. (T.), twenty-five years of age, was the son of Thomas H. Jones and of his wife Margaret Edward, 17 Ogilvie Place, Arbroath. When war broke out he was in the office of Messrs James Keith & Blackman Company, Ltd. Having been a Territorial since 1911 he was mobilised in August 1914 and went to France in May 1915. He was killed near Bethune on the 1st of May 1918. His C.O. wrote:—"He was the battery clerk and an awfully good one at that. He had been at the guns since the 21st of March, and his is the biggest loss the battery has sustained. If one wanted to know anything one had only to ask Bombardier Jones. He was never down in the dumps, and kept all the sergeants cheery."

PTE. GOODMAN, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE EDWARD GOODMAN, Black Watch, was a gamekeeper at Gardyne Castle, Guthrie. He joined the army in September 1917, and was killed early in 1918.

2nd-LT. KYDD, LABOUR CORPS.



SECOND-LIEUTENANT HENRY JOHN NAYSMITH KYDD, 497th Home Service Employment Coy., Labour Corps, was the second son of Alexander Kydd, headmaster, Ladyloan Public School, and of his wife Margaret Violet Naysmith, 11 Hillend Road, Arbroath. He was thirty-two years of age, and had married Helen Davidson. He was a chemist with his uncle, Mr A. Naysmith, and afterwards was in business in Fulham Road, London. He volunteered in 1915, and joined the 3rd Duke of Wellington's Regiment, obtaining a commission. He sustained an injury when at bayonet practice, and although he offered to serve abroad he was rejected. While on service he contracted pneumonia and died on the 13th of May 1918 in the V.A.D. Hospital at Tynemouth, where he was buried with full military honours.

PTE. FARQUHARSON, SEAF'THS.

PRIVATE GEORGE G. FARQUHARSON, Seaforth Highlanders, son of G. Farquharson, Carnoustie, died in 1918.

LT. GARRARD, M.C., GORDONS.



SECOND - LIEUTENANT FREDERIC GEORGE GARRARD, M.C., Gordon Highlanders, who was twenty years of age, was the elder son of Frederic William Gerrard, Brambledene, Coulsdon, Surrey, and of his wife Elizabeth Rodger, formerly of Inchock, Inverkeilor. He was a sergeant in the Officers' Training Corps, Croydon. From there he joined the Inns of Court O.T.C. in 1915 and in August 1916 went to the Royal Military College, Sandhurst. He obtained his commission on the 2nd of July 1917, went to Italy in December, and on the 22nd of May 1918 he died in a casualty clearing station of wounds received two days previously. Lieut. Garrard was awarded the Military Cross. The following is the extract from the "Gazette":—"For conspicuous gallantry and devotion to duty in leading a raiding party. He was dangerously wounded, but seeing another officer who had been wounded and could not get away, he went out and dragged him back for fifty or sixty yards till he got assistance from some other men."

SAPPER JOHN MUCKART, R.E.



SAPPER JOHN PATTULLO MUCKART, Royal Engineers, thirty-two years of age, was the son of David Muckart, J.P., and of his wife Margaret Pattullo, Tarryburn House, St Vigean. He was an engineer with Messrs George Anderson & Co., and was afterwards with his father. In May 1916 he joined the army, went to France in November, and served on the Soissons and Thiers front. He was reported missing on the 27th-30th May 1918, and is presumed to have died at that time. His younger brother, David, died in Alexandria.

PTE. STEWART, M.M., R.S.

PRIVATE WILLIAM STEWART, M.M., Royal Scots, twenty-one years of age, son of James Stewart, 5 St Vigean Road, Arbroath, was a plumber with Mr John Rayne before he enlisted in 1915. He was a captain's runner, and was awarded the Military Medal for gallantry in standing by his captain in a very difficult position. He was reported missing on the 28th of March 1918, and presumed to have been killed.

L-CPL. F. GILL, BLACK WATCH.



LANCE-CORPORAL FRANK T. GILL, 5th Black Watch, was the son of William Gill and of his wife Sarah Ann Toward, Kenton Cottage, Jamieson Street, Arbroath. He was employed as a boot-finisher at the Abbey Leather Works. Having joined the 5th Black Watch (Territorials) as private, he was mobilised, and crossed the Channel with his battalion soon after war broke out, the 5th Black Watch being the first Scottish Territorial Force in France. He was wounded at Givenchy. Later he passed as Corporal Signal Instructor and for six months instructed the troops at Ripon. He re-crossed to France in April 1918, and after three and a half years' service he was injured while resting behind the lines by the bursting of a stray shell, and died of wounds on the 29th of May. His officer, writing to his father, said:—"During the time Lance-Corporal Gill was with me I grew to know him well and to admire his work both as a signaller and a n.c.o. His company commanders and all in C Coy. had the greatest praise for your son."

PTE. MAXWELL, CANADIANS.



PRIVATE WILLIAM MAXWELL, 26th Canadian Infantry, 537 Eastern Avenue, Toronto, Canada, was the son of David Maxwell, grocer, High Street, Arbroath, and of his wife Annie M'Bay. He was twenty-nine years of age, had married, and left one son and one daughter. Before going to Canada he served his apprenticeship as an engineer at Westburn Foundry. He joined the army in 1915 and came over to France, where he was twice wounded. He died in hospital in France on the 14th of June 1918 of wounds received in action two days before.

2nd-LT. RICHARDSON, R.W.K.

SECOND-LIEUTENANT ARTHUR BALFOUR RICHARDSON, 8th Royal West Kents, twenty-nine years of age, was the son of William Richardson and of his wife Agnes Neil, 30 Jamieson Street, Arbroath. He was manager of the Mandeville branch of the Bank of Nova Scotia when he joined the Artists Rifles in November 1915. He went to France in March 1916, and was killed on the 21st of March 1918.

GNR. COLIN PATERSON, R.G.A.



GUNNER COLIN GRANT PATERSON, 351st Siege Battery, Royal Garrison Artillery (T.F.), 31 Barnwell Terrace, Govan, was the son of Alexander Paterson and of his wife Isabella Caird, 33 West Newgate, Arbroath. He was thirty-eight years of age, and had married Elizabeth Chapman, and left one son and two daughters. He had been employed with Mr Colin Grant, and was subsequently a boot-finisher at Shieldhall, Govan. He enlisted in December 1915, and served in this country and in France. When in action on the 6th of June 1918 a shell fell close to the gun and the gunners shifted their quarters; Gunner Paterson, however, was the last to cross the intervening ground for shelter, and another shell dropping killed him instantaneously. He was buried in a cemetery near the place where he fell. His section officer, writing of him, said:—"He was well liked by both officers and men, and was a most energetic and faithful man in the execution of his duties. He has right well upheld the name of our glorious country."

DVR. F. PROCTOR, CANADIANS.



DRIVER FREDERICK GEORGE PROCTOR, 53rd Canadian Field Artillery, twenty years of age, was the son of William Proctor and of his wife Mary Ann Davis, 36 Marketgate, Arbroath (later 18 Gillson Avenue, West Toronto). Before leaving for Canada he was a clerk with Messrs Dewar & Webster, solicitors. He enlisted in February 1915, and after three years' service, on the 5th of July 1918, he was seriously wounded and died the same day. His brother wrote:—"George died trying to save his two horses, but the three got killed. He was one of the finest boys that ever lived."

PTE. A. MILLAR, SEAFORTHHS.

PRIVATE ARTHUR MILLAR, 4th Seaforth Highlanders, nineteen years of age, was the son of John and Helen Millar, 44 Addison Place, Arbroath. He was a clerk with Messrs James Keith & Blackman Co., Ltd., when he enlisted in December 1914. On the 20th of July 1918 he was reported missing, and was presumed to have been killed in action on that date.

PTE. CAMERON, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER CAMERON, 5th Black Watch, was the fifth son of John Cameron, 5 Fergus Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-seven years of age and unmarried, and before going to the front was employed as a fitter at the Arbroath Gas Works. Private Cameron had been a Territorial, and was one of the first Arbroath men to rejoin when war was declared. After three months' training he was drafted with the 5th Black Watch to France in November 1914, and served there continuously till March 1918, when he was taken prisoner. He died of pneumonia on the 10th of July 1918 in Denain Prisoner of War Camp Hospital.

PTE. D. CRAIG, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE DAVID FOX CRAIG, 2nd Black Watch, twenty-seven years of age, son of William W. Craig, 64 Howard Street, Arbroath, was employed at the Asphalt Works. He enlisted in 1915, and was killed in Palestine on the 11th of June 1918. His brother, Corporal James Craig, was a signaller in the Black Watch.

PTE. N. GIBB, SCOTS GUARDS.



PRIVATE NORMAN ALEXANDER GIBB, 2nd Scots Guards, twenty-three years of age, was the son of John G. Gibb and of his wife Ann Grant, Station House, Inverkeilor, near Arbroath. He was a railway clerk in the Superintendent's Office, Tay Bridge Station, Dundee, when he joined the army in June 1917. After training for six months at Caterham and London, Private Gibb went to France in December, and served in the trenches until the 12th of July 1918, when he was killed by a shell near Arras. He was buried in a British cemetery at Berles-au-Bois, in France. Private Gibb's brother fell in action at the Dardanelles.

LT. J. L. BERRY, TANK CORPS.

LIEUTENANT J. LESLIE BERRY, Tank Corps, 5 Briarwood Terrace, Dundee, was the second son of the Rev. J. B. Berry, at one time minister of the U.F. Church, Colliston. Before joining the army he was employed with Messrs George Rollo & Co., Panmure Street, Dundee. Lieut. Berry was killed in action in 1918.

GNR. S. W. PATERSON, R.M.A.



GUNNER STEWART WILKIE PATERSON, Royal Marine Artillery, 2 Duke Street, Arbroath, was the son of George Paterson, Barns of Claverhouse, Dundee. He was thirty-one years of age and had married Mary A. Thomson and left three daughters. He joined the Arbroath Constabulary in 1907, and along with several other members of the Force he enlisted in the Royal Marine Artillery in November 1915. After training in Portsmouth he left for France in September 1916. He was wounded at Ypres in July 1917, and was for two months in a hospital in France. On the 10th of July 1918 Gunner Paterson was in a barn having dinner when a large shell burst through the roof and killed him instantly. He was buried in Lijesenthock Military Cemetery, Poperinghe. His captain, writing of him, said he was one of the best men in the whole battery, a brave hard-working, cheerful comrade. The death of Constable Paterson was the first break in the ranks of the seven members of the Arbroath Force who joined the army.

DVR. DAVID DEUCHARS, B.W.



DRIVER DAVID DEUCHARS, Black Watch, twenty-five years of age, was the son of David Deuchars and of his wife Isabella Falconer, 14 Spink Street, Arbroath. He was a lorryman at the Arbroath Railway Station when he joined the Black Watch at Perth in March 1917. Private Deuchars was sent to Nigg for three months' training and afterwards to Grantham, where he was transferred to the 51st Heavy Machine Gun Corps in November. He was sent to France where he was employed as a transport driver. He was killed by a shell when going up the line on the morning of the 20th of July 1918. Driver Deuchars had a brother who served in Ireland.

PTE. ROBERTS, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE FRANK ROBERTS, Black Watch, nineteen years of age, was the son of J. C. Roberts, Newbigging Farm, near Arbroath. Before enlisting in December 1914 he was a farm servant at the Mains of Kelly. On the 21st of March 1918 he was reported missing and presumed killed.

SGT. J. DOUGLAS, CAMERONS.



SERGEANT JAMES DOUGLAS, M.M., 5th Cameron Highlanders, twenty-six years of age, was the son of James Douglas, 26 Sidney Street, Arbroath. He served his apprenticeship as a plumber with Mr Cook, High Street, but joined the regulars in 1909 when quite a lad. He had been for three years in India when war broke out, and arrived with his regiment in France on Christmas Day 1914. He was wounded in July of the following year and was subsequently wounded a second time. In March 1918 he was awarded the Military Medal for gallantry in the field. When leading his men forward to attack a German position, Sergeant Douglas was shot on the 18th of July 1918. Writing of his death his officer said—"He was one of the finest n.c.o.'s and one who had served with me in many actions. He had all the qualities of a true soldier, and his death is a great loss to all. As a comrade he proved himself one of the very best—cheery and good-natured at all times." Sergeant Douglas's younger brother, David, served with the Gordons.

2nd-LIEUT. D. BRACELIN, B.W.



SECOND-LIEUTENANT DANIEL BRACELIN, 3rd S.R. Royal Highlanders, twenty-one years of age, was the eldest son of Captain Patrick J. Bracelin and of his wife Maria O'Farrell, 23 Ann Street, Arbroath. When he joined the army he was an undergraduate of University College, Dundee. He was a fine athlete, and when at the Arbroath High School had for two years in succession won the championship trophy at the school sports. In March 1916 he joined the Pioneer Royal Engineers, and served with them until February 1917. Having been in France for ten months, he then came home for a commission, and in June 1917 was gazetted to the 3rd S.R. Royal Highlanders. He returned to France in April 1918, and was mentioned in Sir Douglas Haig's Despatch of December for bravery in the field. He was killed in action in the Bois de Courton, near Rheims, on the 20th of July 1918. A Requiem Mass was offered for Lieutenant Bracelin in St Thomas Roman Catholic Church, Arbroath, of which he was a prominent member.

PTE. E. DALGARN, GORDONS.



PRIVATE ERIC GEORGE DALGARN, 4th Gordon Highlanders, was the eldest son of George G. Dalgarno and of his wife Alice Maud Miln, Viewbank, Arbroath. When at Dollar Academy he belonged to the Cadet Corps, but on returning to Arbroath he joined the Volunteer Force. In August 1917, after having worked for four months as an engineer at Messrs Keith & Blackman's, he became, at the age of eighteen, a private in the 4th Gordon Highlanders. He was trained at Tillicoultry, Canterbury and Colchester, went over to France in March 1918, and served there for four months. He was in the Rheims district on the 21st of July, and a comrade-in-arms tells how, after a long thirst, they had got a supply of water; Private Dalgarno started off with water bottles to supply the thirsty men, and was killed by gun-fire in the forest near Epernay. He is buried in St Imoges Cemetery. His platoon commander, writing of him, said:—"Eric has always held such a high place in my estimation, and he will be a distinct loss to the platoon. He was so

SIG. ANDERSON, WORCESTERS.



SIGNALLER ALEC. ANDERSON, 3rd Worcestershire Regiment, 17 St Vigean's Road, Arbroath, was the son of David Lundie Anderson, coffee planter, and of his wife Louisa Krasse, Kandy, Ceylon. He was twenty-five years of age, and joined the army in August 1911. He was a signaller, and took part in the retreat from Mons. On the 3rd of June 1918 he died of wounds in the Montigny-sur-Vesle Field Hospital, and was buried at Rheims.

unassuming and yet did his work so diligently and without a grumble. 'Grouching' is a privilege in the army, but I don't think I ever heard him 'grouse,' no matter how disagreeable the task or how tired he was." In Private Dalgarno's diary, which was returned after his death, he had written against his birthday—his nineteenth birthday, which was just three days before he was killed—

"And how can man die better
Than facing fearful odds
For the ashes of his fathers
And the temples of his gods?"

GNR. JAMES G. TRAILL, R.F.A.



GUNNER JAMES GIBB TRAILL, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of David B. Traill and of his wife Jessie Gibb, 12 John Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-nine years of age, and unmarried, and before he enlisted was a machine operator at the Abbey Leather Works. He joined the local detachment of the R.F.A. in November 1915, and was drafted to France in February 1916. Gunner Traill died of wounds at No. 48 Casualty Clearing Station on the 25th of July 1918.

LIEUT. ARNOLD SCOTT, R.S.F.

LIEUTENANT ARNOLD SCOTT, Royal Scots Fusiliers, was the youngest son of George Scott, marine engineer, formerly of Arbroath, and of Mrs Scott, 1 Wimmerleigh Gardens, Seven Kings, Essex, and a nephew of Mrs John Sanderson, Victoria Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-five years of age, and had joined the London Scottish in August 1914. He went to France in April 1915, and served there almost without a break until he was killed in action on the 9th of June 1918.

PTE. CHRISTISON, GORDONS.



PRIVATE M'INROY CHRISTISON, 4th Gordon Highlanders, eighteen years of age, was the son of John D. Christison and of his wife Annie Bowen, 26 Fergus Square, Arbroath. He was a grocer with the High Street Co-operative Society when he joined up in January 1918. Private Christison had been only a few weeks in France when he was killed in action on the 23rd of July 1918. His company officer said that a cousin of Pte. Christison's belonging to the Edzell district had expressed a desire to be in the same company, and that he had acceded to the request. On the 23rd of July they were beside each other, and were both killed by the bursting of the same shell. Private Christison had four brothers serving.

LT. JAS. WILSON, CAMERONS.

LIEUTENANT JAMES WILSON, Queen's Own Cameron Highlanders, twenty-five years of age, was the son of Thomas Wilson, Dalhousie Place, Arbroath. He died in Colchester Military Hospital on the 12th of July 1918.

PTE. T. W. SIMPSON, R.A.M.C.



PRIVATE THOMAS WILLIAM SIMPSON, Royal Army Medical Corps, twenty-six years of age, was the fifth son of James Simpson and of his wife Emma McDonald, Broughty Ferry. Before enlisting in May 1916 he was assisting his father, a well-known Arbroathian, in his printing office in Broughty Ferry. He served in France for fourteen months, and while engaged in field ambulance work he was killed by a shell near Soissons on the 24th of July 1918. Private Simpson had four brothers on service. A poem to his memory, by William Birrell, author of "War and Patriotic Poems," was published in the Broughty Ferry "Guide."

CPL. TOM NEILSON, A.S.C.

CORPORAL TOM NEILSON, Motor Transport, Army Service Corps, attached to the Royal Field Artillery, Maulesbank Cottage, Carnoustie, had been employed as gardener and chauffeur by Mr Alexander Duncan, Maulesbank. Corporal Neilson had been in France for two years when he was killed in action.

PTE. JOHN NAPIER, GORDONS.



PRIVATE JOHN CHRISTIE NAPIER, 7th Gordon Highlanders, eighteen years of age, was the son of John Stewart Napier and of his wife Dorothy Christie, 52 St Vigean Road, Arbroath. He was a joiner with Mr Simpson, St Mary Street, when he volunteered for service in 1916, but he was not called up till August 1917. Private Napier went to France to join his battalion, a unit of the 51st Division, and he was killed in action on the 20th of July 1918 near Marfaux, in the forest of Rheims.

PTE. FRANK NAIRN, GORDONS.

PRIVATE FRANK F. NAIRN, Gordons, was the youngest son of A. T. Nairn, Albert Lodge, Barry Road, Carnoustie. Before enlistment he was apprenticed to Messrs Henderson & Logie, C.A., Dundee. He was very popular in local junior sporting circles, and was a well-known member of the Carnoustie Links Tennis Courts. He joined the army in 1917 and was posted missing and presumed killed on the 9th of April 1918.

PTE. JOHN MILNE, GORDONS.



PRIVATE JOHN FINDLAY STUART MILNE, 7th Gordon Highlanders, eighteen years of age, was the son of George Milne, 39 Dishland Street, Arbroath. He was a farm servant at Kirkton of Inverkeilor when he joined the 7th Gordon Highlanders in December 1917. After six months' training Private Milne was drafted to France, and had been there only seven weeks when he died of wounds in July 1918. His brother, Private George Milne, was taken prisoner and died of wounds just three months before, and yet another brother served with the colours.

PTE. WM. STORMONTH, B.W.

PRIVATE WILLIAM STORMONTH, Black Watch, nineteen years of age, was the son of David Stormonth, 6 Reform Street, Montrose. He was a native of Arbroath, his father having been a traveller with Messrs D. Thornton & Son. Private Stormonth was a draper in Montrose. He was wounded and taken prisoner in March 1918, and died in a German hospital four days afterwards.

SGT. FORSYTH, BLACK WATCH.



SERGEANT JOHN FORSYTH, 5th Black Watch, twenty-two years of age, was the eldest son of Alexander Forsyth, 10 Hannah Street, Arbroath. Before enlisting he was a clerk in the office of Messrs James Keith & Blackman Co. Ltd., and was a well-known junior footballer and cricketer. He joined the 5th Black Watch in September 1914, and was drafted to France three months later. During his long service at the front Sergeant Forsyth saw much stiff fighting, and had many narrow escapes, and he was gassed in November 1917. He was with his company in an attack against a strong enemy position when he was wounded, and died two days afterwards, on the 30th of July 1918. Sergeant Forsyth's younger brother was serving in the navy.

PTE. J. BAIN, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE JOHN BAIN, Black Watch, 21 Park Street, Arbroath, was a miner by trade. He served in France, and was killed in action on the 19th of July 1918.

DVR. NORMAN A. ROBB, R.F.A.



DRIVER NORMAN A. W. ROBB, Royal Field Artillery, was the youngest son of Mrs Robb, 17 Panmure Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-two years of age, unmarried, and was a lorryman in the employment of Messrs Wordie & Company, railway contractors. Driver Robb was a Territorial in the local battery of the R.F.A., and when war broke out he went to France in March 1915, being one of the first contingent of Forfarshire R.F.A. Territorials to go from Arbroath. He served in France until the 27th of April 1918, when he was dangerously wounded in the back. He was treated for some months in Calais, and afterwards taken to the Ontario Military Hospital at Orpington in Kent, where he died on the 7th of August 1918. He was buried in the Eastern Cemetery, Arbroath, with full military honours. Driver Robb had three brothers who served at the front—Private F. B. Robb, Machine Gun Corps, attached to the Royal Scots Greys; Private William Robb, Machine Gun Corps, and Private Joseph Robb, Army Service Corps.

PTE. WM. STEWART, GORDONS.



PRIVATE WILLIAM STEWART, 4th Gordon Highlanders, twenty-four years of age, was the son of Robert Stewart, North Tarry, Arbroath. He was a ploughman at Invergowrie when he enlisted in December 1917. After several months training he was drafted to France. He was wounded in action on the 23rd of July, and died at No. 10 General Hospital, Rouen, on the 5th of August 1918.

SGT. C. WHITLAW, M.M., R.E

SERGEANT CHARLES Y. M. WHITLAW, M.M., Special Company, Royal Engineers, twenty-four years of age, was the youngest son of James Whitlaw, Glasgow, formerly of Arbroath. Before joining the army in August 1914 he was an apprentice engineer at Possilpark, Glasgow. He went to France in May 1915 with the Scottish Rifles, but was afterwards transferred, and was attached to the Royal Engineers when in 1917 he was awarded the Military Medal for gallantry in the field. Sergeant Whitlaw was killed in action in France on the 23rd of July 1918.

PTE. G. MARR, CANADIANS.



PRIVATE GORDON MARR, Canadian Scottish, was the son of John Marr, Westhaven Farm, Carnoustie. He was twenty-seven years of age, and unmarried. He had left Carnoustie for Canada in 1910, and was settled at Calgary, Alberta, when he joined the Canadian Scottish in June 1915. He came overseas, and served in France, where he was mortally wounded at Amiens on the 8th of August 1918. In this gallant charge, in which the 16th Canadian Battalion covered itself with glory, Private Marr was in the front line, and, as his officer said, was fearlessly aggressive, and an example to his comrades. He also added that there was no doubt Private Marr would have won promotion had he lived. Other letters spoke in high appreciation of his courage and soldierly qualities:—"He was a good soldier, and showed splendid devotion to duty. His loss is keenly felt by all ranks of his company, and especially by his platoon commander, with whom he was deservedly most popular. His battalion mourns in him one of its best and most fearless men."

PTE. GEO. STOTT, CANADIANS.



PRIVATE GEORGE MURRAY STOTT, 43rd Battalion Canadian Camerons, twenty-nine years of age, was the son of James Stott, 5 St Vigean's Road, Arbroath. He had gone to Canada, and was employed as a labourer in Winnipeg when he joined the army in July 1915. He served for three years, and was reported wounded and missing on the 16th of August 1918. Later it was presumed that he died on that date at Fresnoy-les-Roye.

PTE. JOHN M. GRAY, A.I.F.

PRIVATE JOHN M. GRAY, 46th Battalion, Australian Imperial Force, thirty-two years of age, was the son of George Gray, 107 Strathmartine Road, Dundee, and grandson of John Gray, painter, Fergus Street, Arbroath. He was a plasterer with Mr Donald, Arbroath, and afterwards went to Australia. He had served for two and a half years when he was wounded, and died in No. 2 Eastern Hospital, Brighton, on the 13th of April 1918. His brother was killed in the fighting at Gallipoli.

L-CPL. CHRISTIE, LANCS. FUS.



LANCE - CORPORAL ALEXANDER CHRISTIE, 15th Battalion, Lancashire Fusiliers, was the son of Alexander Christie, gas collector, and of his wife Margaret Potter, 8 Carnegie Street, Arbroath. He was thirty years of age and had served his apprenticeship as a chemist with Mr D. H. Burn. Before enlisting he was chief dispenser in one of Messrs Boots' shops in Eastbourne. He joined up in November 1916 as a private in the Queen's Regiment, the 2nd Regiment of Foot. Previous to crossing to France in January 1917 he was transferred to the 15th Lancashire Fusiliers, and later was promoted to Lance-Corporal rank, and was given charge of the Lewis Gun Section of his company. His battalion took part in most of the heavy fighting between Nieuport, on the coast, and St Quentin. He had been twice wounded with shrapnel in previous engagements, and he was again wounded at Bouchoir just after going over the top. This time, unfortunately, the shrapnel wounds were fatal, and he died almost at once on the 10th of August 1918.

PTE. WM. A. BRUCE, K.O.S.B.



PRIVATE WILLIAM ALEXANDER BRUCE, 2nd King's Own Scottish Borderers, 805 Garscube Road, Glasgow, was the son of John Bruce and of his wife Margaret Reid, 21 Seamore Street, Glasgow, both formerly of Arbroath. He was twenty-eight years of age, had married Isabella Gunn, and left one son. He was a motorman on the Glasgow Tramways when he joined the 3rd Royal Scots in July 1917. Later he was transferred, drafted to France in October, thence to Italy, and returned to France in the spring of 1918. He had not fully recovered from the effects of gas poisoning when on the 26th of August 1918 he was wounded by machine gun fire and died the following day in the 56th Casualty Clearing Station. He was buried in the military cemetery at Baguieux, near Arras.

PTE. J. KEIR, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE JOHN KEIR, Canadians, son of Mr and Mrs Keir, Thistle Cottage, Friockheim, was killed in action in 1918.

PTE. A. GREEN, CAMERONS.



PRIVATE ALBERT GREEN, Service Battalion, 11th Cameron Highlanders, lived at 6 Taymouth Terrace, Carnoustie. He married Annie Esplin and left two sons and a daughter. He was employed in the works department of the Carnoustie Town Council when he enlisted in the 9th Black Watch in July 1915. Private Green was gassed in April 1916, and after recovering was transferred to a Labour Battalion, and later to the Camerons. He was killed in France on the 29th of August 1918.

LT. VAL. SCROGGIE. A. & S. H.

LIEUTENANT VALENTINE SCROGGIE, 14th Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, son of E. Scroggie, Dundee Street, Carnoustie, was a well-known golfer. He enlisted in June 1915, served in France, and received his commission in July 1918. He was killed in action on the 4th of November. He had two brothers with the colours, Dr Scroggie, in the R.A.M.C., who was mentioned in despatches, and Harold H. Scroggie, who was wounded at Gaza.

2nd-LT. W. L. STORMONT, R.F.A.



SECOND-LIEUTENANT W. L. STORMONT, 2nd Forfarshire Battery, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-one years of age, was the fourth son of David Stormont, 1 Shore, Arbroath. He was an apprentice engineer with Messrs James Keith & Blackman Co., Ltd., when he joined the army, immediately after the outbreak of war. He quickly gained the rank of sergeant, and in January 1918 he received his commission, and went to France three months later, being attached to the 81st Battery. On the 31st of August 1918 he was killed instantaneously by a shell splinter near Fontaine les Croisilles. He was buried in St Martin Calvaire Cemetery, south-east of Arras. His brother officers, writing of his death, spoke very highly of his qualities as a soldier and a man, saying he was a most efficient officer, and held in high respect by all.

SEAMAN BOWDLER, R.N.D.

ABLE-SEAMAN BOWDLER, Royal Naval Division, 41 Yeaman Street, Carnoustie, was killed in 1918.

CPL.-FAR. W. HUTTON, R.G.A.



CORPORAL - FARRIER WILLIAM HUTTON, Royal Garrison Artillery, 11 Fergus Square, Arbroath, was the son of Mrs Hutton, 22 Rossie Street. He was twenty-nine years of age, had married Eliza Wyllie, and left one son and one daughter. Before the war he was a blacksmith with Mr Donald M'Glashan, Dickfield Street, who also fell while serving in the army. Corporal Hutton joined the 1st Forfarshire Battery of the Royal Field Artillery in 1907 as a gunner. When war broke out he went to France with the local battery but was transferred to the R.G.A. On the 2nd of September 1918 he was hit by a splinter from a bomb dropped on the road as he was going up to the guns with ammunition, and he died on the way to the dressing station. In writing to his wife, the chaplain said:—"Many times I have met your husband at my services; he was a hero, and has given his life for the cause of righteousness and freedom. Though his name may never appear in official lists of honours, he has won the honour and respect of his comrades by his undaunted courage."

L-CPL. D. K. LINDSAY, K.O.S.B.

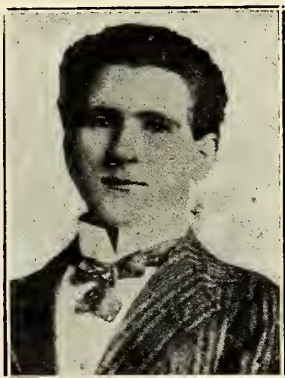


LANCE CORPORAL DOUGLAS KIDD LINDSAY, 5th King's Own Scottish Borderers, was the youngest son of Thomas and Isabella Lindsay, 175 High Street, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age, and previous to entering the army was a clerk in the office of the Millgate Tannery. He joined the Highland Light Infantry in February 1917, and served with them in France. In June 1918 he was transferred, and was attached to the K.O.S.B. until the time of his death on the 1st of September. He was killed by a shell near Mount Kemmel whilst acting as "No. 1" of a Lewis Gun team.

SGT. JOSEPH GIBSON, R.F.A.

SERGEANT JOSEPH GIBSON, Royal Field Artillery, twenty years of age, son of James Gibson, mason, 42 Leonard Street, Arbroath, was at Messrs Douglas Fraser & Sons' when he joined the local battery of the R.F.A. After having served in France for seventeen months he died of wounds at No. 1 Casualty Clearing Station on the 4th September 1918.

PTE. JAS. MATTHEW, H.L.I.



PRIVATE JAMES MATTHEW, 9th Highland Light Infantry (Glasgow Highlanders) was the second son of George Matthew and of his wife Margaret Paterson, 12 Abbot Street, Arbroath. He was thirty-one years of age, unmarried, and was a waiter in Glasgow when he joined the 9th H.L.I. Private Matthew was stationed in England for more than a year, and after having been only two months in France he was killed in action at Arras on the 20th of May 1917. He was of a cheery disposition and was very popular with all who knew him.

SEAMAN ALEX. PETRIE, R.N.R.

SEAMAN ALEXANDER PETRIE, Royal Naval Reserve, 43 St Mary Street, Arbroath, was fifty-seven years of age. He left a widow and five of a family. He had been at sea in his youth, but was working at Dens Iron Works when he volunteered in August 1915. On the 3rd of April 1917, when serving on H.M.S. Drifter, he was accidentally drowned in Buckie Harbour.

PTE. BENSON, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE HARRY BENSON, 5th Black Watch, twenty-four years of age, was the son of William Benson, 53 West Grimsby, Arbroath. He was assisting his father as a general dealer when he joined the army in February 1915. After enlisting at Forfar he was sent to Hawiok, Glasgow, Dundee, Wormit, Bridge of Earn, and then across to France. He was wounded there, and on recovery served in Egypt and Palestine, and again returned to France. Five months later he was killed in action on the 2nd of September 1918, and was buried at Copse Trench British Cemetery, near Peronne. His C.O. paid high tribute to his gallantry.

L-CPL. GEO. ROBERTS, B.W.

LANCE-CORPORAL GEORGE ROBERTS, Black Watch, Carnoustie, brother of Mrs Gibson, 53 Millar Street, was employed as a baker with Mr T. B. Cunningham before enlisting in October 1916. He served in France, had been gassed and wounded at Arras, and was killed in action in August 1918.

PTE. ALLAN MANN, GORDONS.



PRIVATE ALLAN B. MANN, 1st Gordon Highlanders, nineteen years of age, was the son of Mrs John Mann, 8 Shore, Arbroath. He was a bleacher at Elliot when he enlisted in the Black Watch in May 1917, being afterwards transferred. After training at Bridge of Allan and Cromer, he was drafted to France, where he served for seven months. At the end of August 1918 he was badly wounded in an action which paved the way for a big advance. Private Mann was taken to No. 45 Casualty Clearing Station, where everything humanly possible was done to save him, but he succumbed on the 3rd of September, and was buried in the Military Cemetery at Bac du Sud. He was the youngest of five brothers serving with the colours.

CPL. MITCHELL, ROYAL SCOTS.

CORPORAL JAMES MITCHELL, Royal Scots, twenty-one years of age, was the son of James Mitchell, Middlegate, Friockheim. He was reported missing on the 25th of April 1918, and presumed killed on that date.

DVR. EDWARD DRURY, A.S.C.



DRIVER EDWARD GORDON DRURY, Army Service Corps, twenty-two years of age, was the son of William Smith Drury and of his wife Georgina Brown, 98 Cumming Drive, Mount Florida, Glasgow. Before the war he was an engineer with Messrs J. H. Carruthers, Glasgow. He joined the 1/2nd Lowland Field Ambulance, R.A.M.C. (T.F.), in February 1913, and was called up on the 5th of August 1914. For five months he was training recruits at Yorkhill, Glasgow, and later was at Dunfermline. In May 1915 he went to Egypt and Palestine, where he took part in many engagements and had many trying experiences. He was afterwards drafted to France and transferred in 1916. On the 4th of September 1918 the camp was being heavily shelled, and Driver Drury, just having left his horses, was going to the cookhouse for tea when he was struck in the back by a large piece of shell, which killed him instantaneously. The chaplain said:—"He was a gallant and most lovable boy." Driver Drury's brother was killed the same year.

PTE. T. CUTHILL, HAMPS. RGT.



PRIVATE THOMAS CUTHILL, 12th Hampshire Regiment, 12 Abbot Street, was the son of James Cuthill, Arbroath. He was twenty-six years of age, had married Elizabeth Matthew, and left one daughter. He was a tailor with Mr James Peter, and was well-known as a junior footballer. He joined the Scottish Horse in November 1915, and was afterwards transferred. After serving for a year in England he was drafted to Salonica, where he remained nearly two years before being sent to France. He had been in France only three weeks when, on the 4th of September 1918, he was posted as missing, and later was officially reported killed in action on that date.

SGT. GEORGE BUICK, R.G.A.

SERGEANT GEORGE BUICK, Royal Garrison Artillery, was the son of George Buick, shoemaker, Glasgow. He was married and left one child. He served his apprenticeship as a dentist with Mr Davie, Arbroath, and afterwards practised in Bristol. He was killed on the 24th of April 1918.

SAPPER ALEX. MILLER, R.E.



SAPPER ALEXANDER M'LEAN MILLER, Royal Engineers, 2 Fallside Road, Bothwell, was the son-in-law of Andrew Rennie, 58 Helen Street, Arbroath. He was thirty-two years of age and left one daughter. In March 1915 he joined the Royal Scots, was wounded in September, and went to Salonica in 1916, where he was attached to the Royal Engineers. On the 21st of September 1918 he died of pneumonia in a hospital in Salonica.

SGT. D. MACPHERSON, S.H.

SERGEANT DONALD MACPHERSON, Scottish Horse, attached to the Black Watch, was a native of Dundee. He was on the staff of the "Dundee Courier," and had previously represented that paper in Arbroath, where he had made many friends, and was a prominent member of the Miniature Rifle Club. When war was declared he volunteered for service, took part in the Dardanelles campaign, and was invalided home. On his recovery he went to France, and was killed by a shell on the 6th of October 1918.

GNR. DAVID MUNRO, R.F.A.



GUNNER DAVID MACDOUGALL MUNRO, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of Alexander Munro and of his wife Margaret MacDougall, Mains of Balcathie, Arbroath. He was twenty-one years of age, and at the time of joining the army, in April 1915, he was a clerk at Stanley Mill. He went through three and a half years' service in this country and in France. When in action on the 14th of September 1918 a shell dropped close to him, and he was killed instantaneously by the explosion. His lieutenant, writing of his death, said:—"We are all very sorry to lose him, as he was such a bright lad, and always did his task well and cheerfully. He was one of my best gunners, and we shall all feel the loss of such an excellent man." The Rev. W. W. Scotland, Arbirlot, referring to Gunner Munro, said:—"He was a young man of attractive disposition and high character. In the early days of the war he joined the colours voluntarily, and the sense of duty that influenced him in the beginning was with him till the end." His brother was killed the following month.

PTE. D. MACKAY, ROYAL SCOTS.



PRIVATE DONALD MACKAY, Royal Scots, was the son of Norman Mackay, blacksmith, 4 Lochland Street, Arbroath. He was thirty-one years of age, and had married Jane Nicoll, and left one son. Before joining the 3rd Royal Scots in 1916 Private Mackay was in the service of the Pearl Assurance Co. at Arbroath. He went to France with the 2nd Royal Scots in December, and was invalided home in June 1917. In October he was drafted to Palestine with the 4th Battalion of the same Regiment, and returned to France in April 1918. He served there until the 22nd of September, when he was killed in action at Moeuvres, in the Cambrai sector. His sergeant, writing of him, said:—"He was a most popular chap, well liked, and a noble soldier."

PTE. WM. PATON, GORDONS.

PRIVATE WILLIAM PATON, Gordon Highlanders, thirty-one years of age, was the eldest son of William Paton, Inverpeffer, Carnoustie. He died at St Luke's Hospital, Halifax, on the 15th of October 1918.

PTE. ANDREW ROSS, R.S.F.



PRIVATE ANDREW ROSS, Royal Scots Fusiliers, 65 River Street, Brechin, was the son of Andrew Ross, 23 Church Street, Arbroath. He was forty-three years of age, had married Helen Taylor Laurence Paton, and left three sons. He was employed at the East Mill, Brechin. In Arbroath he was a well-known bowler, having won the Macdonald Cup three times and the Ross Cup twice. He joined the Black Watch in 1914, but was transferred in 1917. In February 1918 he went to France, and was killed in action on the 23rd of September. The chaplain gave him high praise as a good soldier and comrade.

L-CPL. MITCHELL, W. RIDING.

LANCE-CORPORAL DAVID A. MITCHELL, Duke of Wellington's Regiment, was the only son of Charles Mitchell, 21 Carnegie Street, Arbroath. He was greatly respected in his profession as teacher at Keptie School, and was match secretary of the Arbroath Amateur Football Club. He was presumed killed in France on the 10th of April 1918.

PTE. J. BINNIE, SCOTS GUARDS.



PRIVATE JAMES BINNIE, Scots Guards, twenty-four years of age, was the second son of William Binnie, J.P., farm manager, and of his wife Margaret Thomson, Crofts, Carmyllie. He was employed as a farm servant at Redcastle, Inverkeilor, when he joined Kitchener's Army in September 1914 as a private in the Scots Guards. After six months' training in this country, he was drafted to France early in 1915. He went through the battle of Loos, and was wounded in October. He was invalided home, and on his recovery a year afterwards he returned to France and was again wounded and sent home. Private Binnie went to France for the third time in October 1917, and for some time was attached to the Machine Gun Section. While serving in a trench mortar battery of the 2nd Guards' Brigade he was killed by a violent explosion of their ammunition at the Canal du Nord on the 27th of September 1918. His captain said he was extremely popular with everyone in the company, and was always cheerful and hard working.

BDR. WILLIAM DICKSON, R.F.A.



BOMBARDIER WILLIAM DICKSON, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-seven years of age, was the grandson of William Shillito, 22 Jamieson Street, Arbroath. Before joining the colours he was employed as a compositor in the "Arbroath Guide" Office, where his forceful character, his capable workmanship, and his energy were greatly appreciated. He entered the army in February 1915 as a gunner in A Battery, 170th Brigade, R.F.A., and the sterling qualities which lead to success in civil life made him an enthusiastic and most efficient soldier. For two years he went through much heavy fighting in France. On the day before he was to have come home on leave he was fatally wounded and died after being a few hours in hospital, on the 28th of September 1918. He was buried in La Kreule Cemetery. His major wrote:—"The death of Bombardier Dickson has caused a big gap in the ranks of the battery. He was a man in whom all the officers had the greatest faith, and he was very popular amongst the men. The battery has lost a man it could ill afford to lose."

L-CPL. J. MICHIE, SEAFORTHHS.



LANCE-CORPORAL JOHN L. A. MICHIE, 7th Seaforth Highlanders, nineteen years of age, was the eldest son of James M. B. Michie and of his wife Janet Baxter Anderson, 18 Church Street, Arbroath. He was an apprentice joiner with Messrs J. & R. W. Sievwright and a student at Dundee Technical College, and had a promising career in front of him. He joined the Seaforth Highlanders as a private, and was later promoted to lance-corporal rank. When serving in France he was severely wounded by shrapnel in both legs on the 21st of September 1918. In the hope of saving his life one leg was amputated, but Lance-Corporal Michie succumbed to his wounds, and died three days later at a casualty clearing station.

PTE. W. PHILIP, BLACK WATCH

PRIVATE WILLIAM PHILIP, Black Watch, twenty-one years of age, was the son of David Philip, Tooty, Carmyllie. He was a farm servant in the district, enlisted in 1917, and had been only a few weeks in France when he was killed in the spring of 1918.

CPL. CHARLES KYDD, M.G.C.



CORPORAL CHARLES W. KYDD, Machine Gun Corps, twenty-eight years of age, was the son of George and Mary Ann Kydd, Elliot, near Arbroath. He had gone to America, but returned to enlist in a home regiment in March 1915. He joined the H. L. I., but was transferred to the Machine Gun Corps of the 29th Battalion. For three years he did his part in France as a machine gunner, and "well and hard he fought." A shell bursting within a few yards killed him on the 30th of September 1918, and he was buried close to the village of Ghelve, near Menin. His lieutenant wrote of him as a very good n.c.o., whom he was extremely sorry to lose.

PTE. KENNETH MORRIS, H.L.I.

PRIVATE KENNETH DAVID MORRIS, Highland Light Infantry, was the third son of Mr and Mrs Morris, Mainhouse Lodge, Kelso, and grandson of George Dorward, Friockheim. He died of acute pneumonia at Auxiliary Hospital, Kinghorn, Fife, on the 25th of October 1918.

PTE. GEO. OAKLEY, 79th T.M.B.



PRIVATE GEORGE OAKLEY, 79th Trench Mortar Battery, 21 Park Street, Arbroath, was the fourth son of David Oakley, 97 Bouverie Street, Port Glasgow, formerly of Arbroath. He was thirty-one years of age, and had married Jessie Watt, and left one son and two daughters. He had wrought at Westburn Foundry, but was at Gourrock Ropework when he joined the A. & S. H. in October 1914. After being drafted from Greenock to Hawick and Broughty Ferry, he was in Dundee guarding the Tay Bridge. Thence he was sent to Portobello, and to Deal, and from there to guard the prisoners at Stobs Camp. He was then transferred to the Royal Defence Corps, and served at Rosyth and Ripon. In October 1917 he volunteered for foreign service, and was wounded in France in January 1918. He fell in action on the 1st of October, and was buried in Belléglise Cemetery on the St Quentin Canal. His captain wrote that he was an "excellent soldier and most popular both with the officers and men." Four brothers and two brothers-in-law also served with the colours.

PTE. A. MITCHELL, GORDONS.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER MITCHELL, 1st Gordon Highlanders, eighteen years of age, was the son of Private Alexander Mitchell, Black Watch, and of his wife Margaret Tosh, 25 John Street, Arbroath. He was a machine-man at Dens Iron Works when he enlisted in March 1918. During an attack on a village, the men were going over a ridge when very heavy machine gun fire was opened on them, and Private Mitchell was hit on the head. He was sent to 34 Casualty Clearing Station, and died on the 3rd of October 1918, and was buried in the British Cemetery, Grevillers, about a mile from Bapaume. His chaplain, in writing of him, said:—"In spite of his youth he lived his life with us in a manner which did him credit. He did his duty as a soldier with a smartness and keen sense of responsibility and honour which earned for him the esteem and respect of his officers and fellow-comrades, while he had qualities of heart which endeared him to us all. He showed a distinctive courage in the face of danger." Private Mitchell's father was a prisoner of war.

PTE. DUTHIE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE WILLIAM DUTHIE, 7th Black Watch, was the son of Robert Duthie, and of his wife Mary Carnegie, Parkhill Mains, Arbroath. He was twenty-four years of age and unmarried, and before he went to the front was a farm servant at Tarry, St Vigeans. Private Duthie joined the army in March 1916, was wounded at Beaumont Hamel in November, and was invalided home, returning to France early in 1918. Private Duthie was killed in action on the 1st October 1918, and was buried in Flanders, near the River Lys, not far from Courtrai.

W.O. RONALD W. FALCONER.

SENIOR WIRELESS OPERATOR RONALD WALTER FALCONER, twenty years of age, was the son of Daniel Falconer, currier, and of his wife Henrietta Smart, 18 Brechin Road, Arbroath. He was an apprentice printer and entered the Marconi Service in 1915. He was drowned on the 16th of April 1918 when serving on s.s. *Ladogo*, which was lost through enemy action.

L-CPL. A. TAYLOR, CAMERONS.



LANCE-CORPORAL ARTHUR DAVIDSON TAYLOR, 5th Cameron Highlanders, twenty years of age, was the grandson of David Taylor, Lunan Mill, Inverkeilor. He was a ploughman at Leysmill when he enlisted in June 1917. After three months' training at Invergordon he was drafted to France, where he was three times wounded and gassed. On the 1st of October 1918, Lance-Corporal Taylor died of wounds at Potyes Chateau Dressing Station, and was buried in the cemetery at Potyes. His Commanding Officer wrote:—"He was in charge of a Lewis gun section, and was wounded by a sniper on the 28th of September, and lived three days. He was a very brave and able soldier, and very popular amongst his comrades."

L-CPL. P. CARMICHAEL, R.S.F.

LANCE - CORPORAL PETER CARMICHAEL, Royal Scots Fusiliers, was the only son of John Carmichael, at one time gardener at Rosely, Arbroath. He was killed in action on the 25th of October 1918.

LIEUT. C. W. THOMSON, R.N.R.



LIEUTENANT CHARLES WALLACE THOMSON, Royal Naval Reserve, 4 Wykeham Terrace, Brighton, was the youngest son of Captain John Thomson, Merfield, Victoria Street, Arbroath. He was thirty-two years of age, and married Nora Moody. After serving his apprenticeship on one of the Loch Line Shipping Co. vessels, he entered the service of the Royal Mail Steam Packet Co., and rose to the rank of chief officer. He was on the R.M.S. Petoria when it was captured by a German raider, and was kept a prisoner on board the raider for six weeks, and saw many stirring scenes connected with the sinking of British merchantmen. He was landed in the U.S.A., and before release, was compelled to promise that he would not take up arms against Germany. He had no hesitation, however, in cancelling his enforced pledge, and he received a commission in the R.N.R., and served for two years on H.M.S. Edgar, taking part in eighty actions at the Dardanelles. He was appointed Chief Shipping Controller at Syracuse, and he died of enteric fever at Malta on the 4th of October 1918.

LIEUT. T. KEILLOR, M.C., A.I.F.



LIEUTENANT THOMAS KEILLOR, M.C., Australian Imperial Force, 6 Payneham Road, St Peters, Adelaide, was the son of Alexander Keillor, 35 Millgate Loan, Arbroath. He was twenty-nine years of age, and had married Kathleen Wise. He was a grocer, and had gone to Australia, where he joined the A.I.F. in 1916. In 1917 he was promoted Lieutenant on the field in France. His record as a soldier was splendid throughout. He was awarded the Military Cross in September 1917, and in June 1918 he won the addition of a bar. The quotations from General Birdwood's letters to him on these two occasions showed how greatly he deserved the honours, and how much his daring service was appreciated by the General. "Dear Keillor,—I write to congratulate you very heartily upon the Military Cross which has been awarded to you. . . . You led your platoon with great dash and gallantry, and when your senior officers were wounded you took charge of the company and showed admirable skill and judgment in the consolidation of the position, and the organisation of

PTE. J. SMART, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE JOHN SMART, 3rd Black Watch, twenty years of age, was the only son of George Smart and of his wife Williamina Grant, 1 Elliot Street, Arbroath. He was a ploughman at East Newton when he enlisted in April 1918, and had been only fourteen days in France when he was killed on the 23rd of September.

your defence, and I know what a fine example you set your men by your soldierly conduct, for which I thank you." When the bar was awarded: "As battalion intelligence officer you went forward with the assaulting troops right to the objective. On your way you encountered two Germans who were in the act of firing on our men from the rear, and killed them both single-handed. . . . You brought back to headquarters much valuable information. . . . This necessitated your passing through a very heavy enemy barrage, which you did with total disregard for your own safety. Thanking you so much. . . . W. N. Birdwood." Lieut. Keillor was killed on the 3rd of October 1918.

SERGT. DAVID FELL, R.F.A.



SERGEANT-FITTER DAVID FELL, Royal Field Artillery, 28 Bank Street, Arbroath, was the youngest son of James Fell, grocer and spirit merchant, and of his wife Mary M'Bay, and brother of Mrs Ross, Millgate Loan. He was twenty-three years of age, and was a patternmaker at Dens Iron Works, and a well-known player in the Parkhead Football Club. In March 1915 he joined up as a gunner, was promoted sergeant, and went to France, where he served for eleven months. Sergeant Fell was gassed early in 1918, and on the 4th of October he died in No. 56 Casualty Clearing Station of wounds received in action the day before. He was buried at Grevillers British Cemetery, west of Bapaume.

CPL. P. SWANKIE, CANADIANS.

CORPORAL PETER SWANKIE, Canadian Expeditionary Force, was the son of William Swankie, 11 Union Street East, Arbroath. He died from wounds in an English hospital, and was buried on the 17th of November 1918 in Arbroath Western Cemetery.

PTE. HENRY GRANT, A. & S. H.

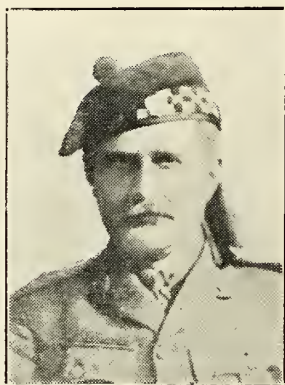


PRIVATE HENRY GRANT, Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, 7 Murray Place, Arbroath, was twenty-seven years of age. He married Mary Clark, and left a son and a daughter. He was manager of Shepherd's Dairy Co., Ltd., in West Port, when he joined the A. & S. H. in January 1916. When serving in France he was wounded at Arras in 1917, and on the 10th of October 1918 he was posted missing. Later it was officially reported that he had been killed in action or died of wounds on or about that date.

PTE. JAS. HARRIS, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE JAMES ALEXANDER HARRIS, Canadian Infantry, was the third son of Captain James Harris, of the Anchor Line, Langside, Glasgow, and a grandson of David Harris, Millgate, Arbroath. He had been in a stockbroker's office in Glasgow, but was in America when war broke out. He joined the colours in 1916, and went overseas in January 1918. On the 27th of September he was killed in action in France.

CAPT. MACGREGOR, M.C., B.W.



CAPTAIN A. J. MACGREGOR, M.C., 13th Black Watch, was the son of Colonel A. D. Macgregor, Gordon Highlanders, and of his wife Effie Lindsay, Melrose, Guernsey. He was a nephew of D. C. Rutherford Lindsay Carnegie of Kinblethmont, near Arbroath. Captain Macgregor was forty-four years of age, and was unmarried. He held an important position in the Imperial Chinese Customs, China, and took part in the defence of Tientsin. In August 1914 he joined the army as second-lieutenant in the Scottish Horse, and served on most of the battle fronts. He went through the Gallipoli campaign, took part in the fighting in Egypt and Salonica, and finally was in the last great advance in France. He was awarded the Military Cross for service on the Struma front, when the Scottish Horse had become the 13th Battalion of the Black Watch. He was fatally wounded by a shell on the 6th of October 1918, and died near Le Catelet two days later. His Brigadier tersely summed up Captain Macgregor's character and work: "He said little and did much."

CPL. C. E. WITHINGTON, R.D.C.



CORPORAL CHARLES E. WITHINGTON, Royal Defence Corps, 6 Dishland Street, Arbroath, was the son of Edward Withington, carpenter, and of his wife Margaret Holgarth, Rose Cottage, Moorfield Lane, Scarisbrick, Lancashire. He was forty-seven years of age, and had married Mary Smith, and left two sons and one daughter. He was a compositor at Mr Hutton's Steam Printing Works, Ormskirk, when he joined up in June 1915, and was stationed at Tralee. Corporal Withington was on his way home on leave on board s.s. Leinster when that vessel was torpedoed on the 10th of October 1918. His body was washed ashore at Kirkcudbright and buried with full military honours.

GUNNER GEORGE WATT, R.F.A.

GUNNER GEORGE WATT, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of Jonathan Watt, East Mary Street, Arbroath. He was a bleacher at Kellyfield when he joined the Black Watch Territorials. Later he was transferred to the Machine Gun Section of the R.F.A. He was killed in July 1918.

PTE. J. SUTTIE, DORSET REGT.



PRIVATE J. SUTTIE, 6th Dorset Regiment, 14 Ann Street, Arbroath, was the son of Andrew Suttie and of his wife Jane Wilkie, 17 Ernest Street. He was thirty-seven years of age, had married Helen Leslie, and left one son and two daughters. Private Suttie was a storekeeper with Messrs Grant & Son, grain merchants, when he joined the Army Service Corps in July 1916. He was afterwards transferred and had been in France only three weeks when, on the 11th of October 1918, he was killed in action near Neuilly and was buried in the River British Cemetery.

SGT. WILLIAM GROVE, A.I.F.

SERGEANT WILLIAM G. GROVE, American Expeditionary Force, twenty-nine years of age, was the son of William Grove and of his wife Browina Stewart, 27 Ward Street, Orange, New Jersey, both of whom were natives of Arbroath. He joined the American army in December 1917, went to France in June 1918, and died there of bronchial pneumonia. He had two brothers with the colours.

CPL. ALEXANDER SMITH, R.F.A.



CORPORAL ALEXANDER SMITH, Royal Field Artillery, 53 Green Street, Arbroath, was the son of James Smith, 23 Elliot Street. He was twenty-six years of age, and had married Janie L. Fettes. Previous to joining the colours in September 1914 he was a mechanic at Inch Mill. Except during a few months when he was invalided home for blood poisoning Corporal Smith served continuously at the front from shortly after the outbreak of war until October 1918. He was wounded in action at that time and died on the 12th of the month at No. 12 General Hospital, Rouen.

PTE. ANDREW REEKIE, B.W.

PRIVATE ANDREW REEKIE, Black Watch, 9 Kyd Street, Arbroath, was twenty-five years of age, and was a native of Perth. He was employed as a plasterer with Mr Archibald, and he was well known in Arbroath as a prominent player in Parkhead Football Club. He served with the colours for about two and a half years, and died of wounds in France on the 9th of October 1918.

PTE. WM. BEATTS, A. & S. H.



PRIVATE WILLIAM BEATTS, 7th Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, was the son of William Beatts, 35 West Grimsby, Arbroath. He was twenty years of age, and was a moulder with Messrs Keith & Blackman Co., Ltd. He joined the A & S. H. in November 1915, and was drafted to France in February 1916. Private Beatts was singularly unfortunate. He was wounded four times, gassed once, and had also suffered from trench fever. He was killed on the 13th of October 1918 by an enemy sniper during an advance on the village of Lieu-Stamand, about ten miles north-east of Cambrai. His death was instantaneous and he was buried close to the field of battle. His platoon sergeant wrote of him in most appreciative terms saying that he was a very good soldier, very obedient, and gave no trouble. Private Beatts had four brothers on service—Private Alexander Beatts was killed in 1915; Private James Beatts, K.O.S.B., was taken prisoner at Mons; another brother was in the Black Watch; and a fourth in the navy.

L-CPL. J. ROSS, BLACK WATCH.



LANCE-CORPORAL JAMES PIRIE ROSS, 8th Black Watch, 9 Culloden Road, Arbroath, was the eldest son of Mrs G. Kerr, 12 Barngreen. He was thirty-four years of age and had married Agnes W. Butchart. He was a clicker at the Abbey Leather Works when he enlisted as a private in November 1916. After three months' training he went to France in February 1917, and was soon afterwards promoted lance-corporal. On the 14th of October 1918 Lance-Corporal Ross was killed by machine gun fire while leading his section to the attack of an enemy pill-box. His death was instantaneous, and he was buried near the place where he fell.

A.B. NORMAN STURROCK, R.N.

ABLE-SEAMAN NORMAN STURROCK, Royal Navy, was a nephew of James Sturrock, 22 Green Street, Arbroath. Brought up at Laurencekirk, he came to Arbroath, and joined the navy when he was sixteen years of age. He was drowned at sea in August 1918, the vessel on which he was serving being torpedoed.

PTE. SMITH, SHER. FORESTERS.

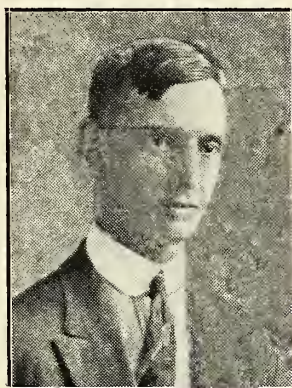


PRIVATE EDWIN HENDERSON SMITH, Sherwood Foresters, 10 Jamieson Street, Arbroath, was the son of Peter Smith, farmer, and of his wife Jane M'Crow, Fallaw, Inverkeilor. He was twenty-eight years of age, and had married Elizabeth Robertson. He was with Mr D. Y. Walker, butcher, when he enlisted in 1915. He went to France and served with the A.S.C. until April 1917, when he was transferred to the 10th Welsh Infantry Regiment, and later to the Sherwood Foresters. He was wounded in July 1918, and again in October. On the 17th of October he died of wounds at No. 12 (St Louis, U.S.A.) General Hospital, Rouen, and was buried at St Sever Cemetery.

GNR. DAVID WYLLIE, R.F.A.

GUNNER DAVID WYLLIE, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-one years of age, son of William Wyllie, 50 Helen Street, Arbroath, was employed at Netherward Works when he joined the army in June 1915. He was reported missing and presumed killed on the 28th of June 1918.

PTE. GEO. K. CLARK, A.E.F.



PRIVATE GEORGE KINLOCH CLARK, G Coy., 29th Engineers, American Expeditionary Force, eighteen years of age, was the son of Joseph M. Clark and of his wife Jane Grant, 449 Union Avenue, Paterson, New Jersey, and grandson of James Grant, Boysack Muir. He died of pneumonia on s.s. Adriatic when on his way to France on the 17th of October 1918, and was buried in Everton Cemetery, Liverpool, with full military honours.

PTE. C. ROBERTSON, H.L.I.

PRIVATE CHARLES ROBERTSON, Highland Light Infantry, was the son of William Robertson, 19 West Mary Street, Arbroath. He married Sarah Mitt, and left three children. He was house steward at Stoneyetts Hosptial, near Glasgow, and enlisted in June 1917. He died of wounds in Germany on the 25th of April 1918.

SGT. A. STEWART, AMERICANS.

SERGEANT ADAM SHAND STEWART, American Infantry, adopted son of Alexander Stewart, Marywell, was killed on the 28th of September 1918.

PTE. ALEX. M. KYDD, R.S.F.



PRIVATE ALEXANDER MURRAY KYDD, Royal Scots Fusiliers, was the son of Mrs Mitchell, 32 St Vigean Road, Arbroath. He was twenty-three years of age, and before he enlisted was a farm servant at Panlathy. Private Kydd joined the Royal Scots Fusiliers in January 1915, and after several months' training he was sent to France. Two months later he was drafted to Salonica, where he served for two years and a half. In June 1918 he was invalided home for two months, after which he returned to France. Private Kydd was killed in action at Vichte on the 20th of October 1918. His C.O. said he was a splendid and brave soldier and his work during the battle was exceptional owing to his inherent fearlessness and confidence.

PTE. LINDSAY, SCOTS GUARDS.

PRIVATE JAMES LINDSAY, Scots Guards, twenty-two years of age, was a son of James Lindsay, Dunnichen, formerly of Salmond's Muir, Arbroath. He was killed in action in October 1918.

GNR. E. B. WILLIAMSON, R.F.A.



GUNNER EDWARD B. WILLIAMSON, 1st Forfarshire Battery, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of Alexander D. Williamson, 59 Kinnaird Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-two years of age, and was an apprentice mechanic with Messrs Francis Webster & Sons. He joined the Territorials in February 1912, was mobilised at the outbreak of war, and went to France in 1915. With the exception of a short time in Italy, Gunner Williamson was engaged in the fighting in Northern France and Flanders. He was in No. 4 General Hospital, France, suffering from a poisoned hand when he took pneumonia and died on the 22nd of October 1918. He was buried in the Military Cemetery at Etaples.

PTE. SHANKS, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE ARTHUR SHANKS, Black Watch, twenty-one years of age, was the son of Thomas Shanks, 1 Rosebank, Arbroath. He was a ploughman at Windyhills when he enlisted in November 1916. He was killed in action on the 2nd of September 1918.

L-CPL. THOS. MITCHELL, H.L.I.



LANCE-CORPORAL THOMAS F. MITCHELL, 9th Highland Light Infantry, twenty years of age, was the son of David Mitchell, 18 West Abbey Street, Arbroath. He was an apprentice fitter at the Dens Iron Works when he joined the H.L.I. in February 1917. He went to France in November, but in three months was invalided home with trench feet. He returned to France in September 1918, and was killed at Engle Fontaine on the 24th of October. His brother, David, was in the A.S.C.

LT. PATRICK J. LAMB, R.G.A.

LIEUTENANT PATRICK JAMES LAMB, Royal Garrison Artillery, twenty-three years of age, was the son of Commissioner Lamb, Salvation Army, Westgate-on-Sea, formerly of Frickeheim. He had seen much service in the western front, and had been recommended for the Military Cross for pluck and daring in putting out a fire on a waggon load of ammunition. Lieut. Lamb was killed in action in August 1918. His brother Alexander was wounded on service.

PTE. GRAHAME, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE DAVID GRAHAME, 8th Black Watch, was the fourth son of John Grahame, Keptie Gardens, Arbroath. He was twenty years of age and was employed as a farm servant at Milton of Craigie, near Dundee. He enlisted in June 1918, and was killed in action on the 24th October.

CORPORAL J. A. FORD, R.F.A.

CORPORAL J. A. FORD, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of Robert Ford, 2 Hannah Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-five years of age and was a miner at Wellesley Pit, Denbeath, Methil. He enlisted in September 1914, went to France in 1915, and was wounded. Later he was drafted to Salonica, where he was gassed. He died of pneumonia in No. 80 Field Ambulance Hospital, Salonica, on the 17th of November 1918. His section officer wrote that he was one of his best n.c.o.'s, a very willing and cheerful worker, and that though he had died after hostilities had ceased, he had died in the cause of his country. Two of his brothers also served in France.

L-CPL. M'CONNELL, SEAFORTHs.



LANCE-CORPORAL JOHN M'CONNELL, M.M., 6th Seaforth Highlanders, was the son of John M'Connell and of his wife Mary A. Grant, St Ruth's, Hamilton Green, Arbroath. He was twenty-six years of age, unmarried, and was a printer at the "Herald" Office. He joined the Territorials in 1909 as a signaller in the 5th Black Watch, and was mobilised while in camp on the 4th of August 1914. After a few months' training he was drafted to France in November 1914, and was on active service for four years, during which time he was twice gassed. In 1917 he was awarded the Military Medal for his conspicuous gallantry in repairing telephones under heavy barrage fire. In March 1918 Lance-Corporal M'Connell was transferred to the Seaforths. He was killed on the 25th of October 1918 at the battle of Valenciennes, and was buried in the British Cemetery at Maing. His Commanding Officer said he was loved by officers and comrades alike, and was in every way a gallant soldier, and that his career in the army was an exceptionally fine one.

CPL. J. L. RUTHERFORD, A.S.C.



CORPORAL JAMES LYALL RUTHERFORD, Army Service Corps, 6 Stirling Street, Dundee, was the son of Hector Rutherford, butcher, and of his wife Jessie Coutts. He was twenty-five years of age and unmarried. When he enlisted he was working with his brother, D. C. Rutherford, butcher, Hilltown, Dundee. Corporal Rutherford joined the Army Service Corps in January 1915. He died on the field in France on the 24th October 1918.

PTE. ESPLIN, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE CHARLES ESPLIN, Black Watch, was the son of Charles Esplin, builder, Gardyne Street, Friockheim. He was taken prisoner in March 1918, and since June there was no news of him until a letter came from a returned prisoner of war stating that Private Esplin had been admitted to hospital, and had died ten days afterwards. It was the German War Hospital at Valenciennes where Private Esplin died on the 20th of July 1918. He was the only Friockheim prisoner of war who died in enemy hands.

SEAMAN BRUCE, ROYAL NAVY.



SEAMAN WILLIAM BRUCE, minesweeper deckhand, eighteen years of age, was the son of Nicholson Bruce, fisherman, 11 Marketgate, Arbroath. He was a labourer in the Millgate Tan-work when he joined the 5th Black Watch in November 1915. He served for nine months, but was discharged on account of his age—not being then seventeen. He afterwards offered his services to the navy, and for six months was engaged as deckhand on a minesweeper. He died as the result of influenza in the Hazel Hospital, Gosport, on the 25th of October 1918.

GNR. CHAS. SHELSTON, R.F.A.

GUNNER CHARLES SHELSTON, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of Charles Shelston, 43 Wallace Street, Arbroath. He was twenty-four years of age, and had been with Messrs Clark, Oliver, Dewar & Webster, S.S.C. When he enlisted in 1915 he was a journalist in Dundee. For a year he was on the staff of the Army Pay Corps, Perth, but was afterwards transferred. He died of wounds on the 18th of October 1918.

PTE. WM. MANN, GORDONS.



PRIVATE WILLIAM MANN, 1st Gordon Highlanders, Parkhill Mains, Arbroath, was the third son of Alexander Mann and of his wife Jane Lawson, Kinnell. He was nineteen years of age, and was a ploughman at Leysmill Farm. Private Mann joined the Gordons in June 1918. He died of wounds in No. 3 Casualty Clearing Station, France, on the 25th of October 1918. He was the youngest of three brothers who all fell in the war. Lance-Corporal John Mann, K.O.S.B., died from wounds received at Loos, and Private Alexander Mann was killed in 1916.

PTE. THOMAS C. SMITH, R.S.

PRIVATE THOMAS C. SMITH, 16th Royal Scots, was the son of James Smith, 12 Marketgate, Arbroath. He was twenty-four years of age, and was employed as a bleacher. After six weeks' service in France he was wounded, returned to France on his recovery, and was taken prisoner shortly afterwards. He died in hospital at Stettin on the 11th of December 1918.

SIG. D. BLACK, M.M., R.F.A.



SIGNALLER DAVID BLACK, M.M., Royal Field Artillery, was the son of William Black, butcher, and of his wife Margaret Stewart, Woodview, Carnoustie, and grandson of John Stewart, Beechmont, Carnoustie. He was twenty years of age and was in his father's business. He joined the army in June 1917, and went to France in April 1918. He was awarded the Military Medal for conspicuous bravery in keeping communications intact for two and a half hours during heavy enemy gun-fire, and at the time of a violent thunderstorm. He was killed in action soon afterwards. His C.O. said:—"He died as he had lived, nobly and gallantly. At a time when it was absolutely necessary for the telephone communication to be complete, he went out and did his utmost, under shell-fire, to mend the broken lines. Long before he had won his decoration (which he received for very similar work) he had gradually established himself in the respect and affection of all his comrades, while his officers knew him for a lad who could be relied on in the hour of danger.

PTE. D. MORRISON, SEAFORTHHS.



PRIVATE DOUGLAS MORRISON, Seaforth Highlanders, twenty years of age, was the son of James Morrison and of his wife Margaret Leckie, Leader Cottage, Lauder, formerly of Seaton, Arbroath. He was an iron-turner at Dens Iron Works when he joined the 5th Black Watch (T.F.) the day after war was declared. For a year and a half he worked in Motherwell, but being anxious to go on active service, he was drafted to France in 1917. He was wounded in January 1918. On the 26th of October, when attacking south of Valenciennes, he was hit on the head and died in an ambulance train the following day. He was buried at Etaples. Private Morrison had two brothers serving, Sergeant John and Sergeant George Morrison.

PTE. JAS. GIBSON, GORDONS.

PRIVATE JAMES GIBSON, Gordon Highlanders, eighteen years of age, was the son of Mrs Gibson, Panmure Terrace, Carnoustie. He enlisted in November 1917, and was killed in action in 1918.

PTE. J. C. STARK, ROYAL SCOTS.



PRIVATE JAMES CHALMERS STARK, 10th Royal Scots, was the son of David L. Stark and of his wife Mary M. Carver, 43 Cairnie Street, Arbroath. He was nineteen years of age, and was a clerk with Messrs Francis Webster & Sons. He enlisted in April 1917 in the Fife and Forfar Yeomanry, and served with them for fifteen months. He was then transferred and sent to Northern Russia, where he was killed in action on the 27th of October 1918.

PTE. J. SMART, BLACK WATCH.

PRIVATE JAMES SMART, 3rd Black Watch, thirty-nine years of age, was the son of William Smart, joiner and cartwright, Seaton, near Arbroath. Before he entered the army he was a joiner at Seaton in partnership with his brother David. In May 1916 he joined the 3rd Black Watch and was trained at Nigg for nine months. He then sailed for Palestine in February 1917 and while there took part in strenuous fighting. In April of the following year he was transferred from Egypt to France, and was woun-

PTE. JAMES SMITH, GORDONS.



PRIVATE JAMES SMITH, 9th Gordon Highlanders, eighteen years of age, was the eldest son of James Smith and of his wife Sarah Wood, 34 Kin-naird Street, Arbroath. He was at one time a butcher with Mr F. Boath, but when he enlisted in January 1918 he was employed by Mr John Taylor, Laurencekirk. Private Smith had been two and a half months in France when he died of pneumonia, after influenza, in a hospital in France on the 30th of October 1918.

ded at the Canal du Nord on the 2nd of September. He was taken to a General Hospital at Etretat where he lay dangerously ill for a month. Permission was given by the War Office to visit him, and his brother immediately set out for France. He was too late, however. Private Smart died on the 5th of October, and his brother had only the mournful satisfaction of seeing him laid to rest in the Cemetery at Etretat, and being present at his funeral, which was carried out with military honours, and attended by American soldiers.

GNR. ALEX. MUNRO, R.F.A.



GUNNER ALEXANDER MUNRO, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-four years of age, was the second son of Alexander Munro and of his wife Margaret MacDougall, Mains of Balcathie, Arbroath. He was a fireman in the Newark Sailcloth Co., Port Glasgow, when he enlisted in April 1917. After serving for a year and a half, and having been drafted to Italy, he took part in the advance on the Piave, and was killed by gun-fire on the 29th of October 1918. His major wrote:—"He is at rest on the banks of the Piave. He is much missed by his fellow soldiers. I found him one of my best gunners, always cheerful and a splendid worker." Gunner Munro's brother, David, was killed in France a few weeks earlier.

PTE. JOHN QUINN, K.O.S.B.

PRIVATE JOHN QUINN, King's Own Scottish Borderers, was the son of John Quinn, 108 Harvey Street, Newcastle, formerly of 41 Ponderlaw, Arbroath. He was reported missing on the 25th of April 1918, and was presumed to have died at that time.

L-CPL. A. STURROCK, M.F.P.



LANCE-CORPORAL ALEXANDER STURROCK, Military Foot Police, 9 Duke Street, Arbroath, was the son of Alexander Sturrock and of his wife Margaret Tough, Carmyllie. He was thirty-five years of age, had married Nellie Smith, and left three sons. He was at one time a farm servant at East Seaton, but joined the Arbroath Burgh Police Force in 1908. He enlisted in the Military Foot Police in May 1916 and went to France shortly afterwards. He was due home on leave when he had a very severe attack of influenza, followed by pneumonia, and died in a hospital in France on the 27th of October 1918. L.-Cpl. Sturrock was one of seven Arbroath policemen who joined the colours, and was the second to die on service.

PTE. RAMSAY, CYCLIST CORPS.

PRIVATE DAVID RAMSAY, Cyclist Corps, twenty-one years of age, was the brother of Miss M. Ramsay, Panmure Terrace, Carnoustie. Before he enlisted in 1915 he was employed in the Carnoustie Foundry. Private Ramsay died of wounds in 1918.

GNR. WM. MIDDLETON, R.G.A.



GUNNER WILLIAM MIDDLETON, Royal Garrison Artillery, twenty-five years of age, was the only son of William Middleton, 22 Ann Street, Arbroath. He was a clerk with Messrs Wordie & Co., at Arbroath, and afterwards at Aberdeen. In May 1915 he volunteered for service in the Royal Field Artillery, and went to France in the spring of 1916. He was wounded in the arm by shrapnel and invalided home. On returning to France he was transferred to the 25th Siege Battery of the R.G.A., in which he served until he had a severe attack of influenza, and died in No. 50 Casualty Clearing Station on the 31st of October 1918.

PTE. MARK DAVIDSON, N.Z.

PRIVATE MARK DAVIDSON, New Zealand Division, who belonged to Friockheim, was killed in action in France on the 6th of November 1918. He and his brother, Arthur, had both left Friockheim for New Zealand, and they were amongst the first to join up when war was declared. They both made the supreme sacrifice.

PTE. D. L. WATSON, K.O.S.B.



PRIVATE DAVID L. WATSON, 1st King's Own Scottish Borderers, was the brother of Mrs James Anderson, 21 Hill Place, Arbroath. He was forty-three years of age, and was unmarried. Private Watson was a shoemaker before he enlisted in September 1914. He was at the landing of the Forces at Y Beach on Gallipoli Peninsula, was severely wounded, and was taken on H.M.S. Goliath to the hospital at Malta. After recovering he went to France, and was again wounded, and was wounded for the third time and gassed in July 1917. Pte. Watson died of pneumonia in the hospital at Boulogne on the 1st of November 1918.

PTE. W. MORTIMER, GORDONS.

PRIVATE WILLIAM MORTIMER, Gordon Highlanders, eighteen years of age, was the son of George Mortimer, 25 Kinloch Street, Carnoustie. Before enlisting in January 1917 he was a clerk in the Panmure Works. He was in France for five weeks, and had only been a few hours in the firing line when he was killed in 1918.

PTE. WILSON, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE GEORGE WILSON, 1st Black Watch, 52 Marketgate, Arbroath, was the son of George Wilson and of his wife Catherine Young, Arbroath. He was thirty-four years of age, and had married Helen Rennie. When war was declared he was employed at the Dens Iron Works, but he was a reservist, and had not long returned from India, where he had served for nine years in the Black Watch. He was mobilised on the 4th of August 1914, and was taken prisoner on the 29th of October. After four years of captivity in Germany he died when freedom and victory were within sight. He was in the prisoner's camp at Schneidemühl, when he had an attack of influenza, and was admitted to the hospital on the 29th of October 1918. His illness developed rapidly, and he died on the 2nd of November. The President of the British Help Committee wrote saying that he was buried with full military honours, and he sent the ribbons taken from his grave as a token of sympathy from all ranks of the lager, who deeply mourned the loss of an old comrade.

GUNNER WM. J. REID, R.G.A.



GUNNER WILLIAM JAMES REID, Royal Garrison Artillery, was the only son of James Reid, 52 Helen Street, Arbroath. He was thirty-seven years of age, had married Lily Bershell, and left two sons and one daughter. Before he enlisted in June 1916 he was at the farm of Nether Careston. He died of pneumonia in a military hospital in France on the 1st of November 1918.

PTE. H. MARSHALL, D.L.I.

PRIVATE HORATIO MARSHALL, Machine Gun Corps, Durham Light Infantry, twenty-two years of age, was the son of Horatio Marshall, 12 Portland Street, Hull, who belonged to Arbroath. He enlisted in May 1917, and was presumed killed on the 27th of May 1918. Two elder brothers were both killed in the war.

PTE. THOS. J. VEY, C.A.M.C.

PRIVATE THOMAS J. VEY, Canadian Army Medical Corps, 26 Helen Street, Arbroath, died of influenza in the Military Hospital at Shorncliffe on the 16th of November 1918.

PTE. J. CARGILL, SEAFORTHS.



PRIVATE JAMES MOFFAT CARGILL, 4th Seaforth Highlanders, thirty years of age, was the son of Andrew Cargill, 26 Seagate, Arbroath. He enlisted in June 1916, and went to France in December. After going through much heavy fighting he was taken prisoner at Cambrai in November 1917. On the 1st of November 1918 he died of influenza in a Brussels hospital, and was buried in Etterbeck Cemetery.

2nd-LT. MURRAY DICKSON, B.W.

SECOND-LIEUTENANT MURRAY DICKSON, Black Watch, was the son of G. Cecil Dickson, M.D., Medical Officer of Heath for Carnoustie. He was twenty-seven years of age, was a brilliant tennis player, and one of the most popular young men in Carnoustie. He went to Calcutta in 1911. On the outbreak of war he joined the Calcutta Scottish, but early in 1917 he came home to enlist. In August 1918 he went to France, and fell in action on the 26th of October. His brother, Captain Dickson, served in France and in India.

PTE. STURROCK, SCOT. HORSE.



PRIVATE JAMES STURROCK, Scottish Horse, twenty-five years of age, was the son of Alexander Sturrock, The Smithy, St Vigeans, near Arbroath. He was employed with Mr James A. Thomson, ironmonger, High Street, when, in April 1915, he joined the Scottish Horse, attached to the Black Watch. He served two years and nine months abroad in Egypt, Salonica, and France, and was killed in action in France on the 4th of November 1918.

PTE. G. LOW, LONDON REGT.

PRIVATE GEORGE LOW, London Regiment, was the son of Andrew Low, Castle Street, Friockheim, who also served in France. Before joining the colours Private George Low was an apprentice architect with Mr H. Gavin, Arbroath. He was a bright intelligent lad, and he enlisted in the Gordons when he was seventeen, but after serving in France for some time he was discharged because of his youth. As soon as age permitted he re-enlisted, and was killed in action in September 1918.

PTE. R. MILNE, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE ROBERT MILNE, 10th Black Watch, was the son of Henry Milne and of his wife Isabella Esplin, North Mains, Carmyllie, near Arbroath. He was twenty-nine years of age and was unmarried. He was employed as a ploughman at Old Downie when he joined the 10th Black Watch on the 7th of June 1916. Private Milne was for a short time training in Dunfermline, and was then drafted with his regiment to Salonica, where he served for a year and a half. After a short home leave he was sent to Ireland, and later to France. He had been in France just two months when he was killed in action on the 4th of November 1918. The chaplain, writing of him to his father, said: "We have buried him in a little military cemetery near the battlefield. We deplore his loss very much indeed. It will be all the harder for you, because he fell when victory and peace were within sight. His was a great sacrifice. You have the sure knowledge that he died doing his duty — a brave man to the very end."

L-CPL. WM. LINDSAY, M.F.P.



LANCE-CORPORAL WILLIAM LINDSAY, Military Foot Police, 21 John Street, Arbroath, was the son of Peter and Ann Lindsay, Westerton, Stracathro. He was thirty-eight years of age, had married Catherine Cargill, and left two sons. Lance-Corporal Lindsay had sixteen years' service as a member of the local constabulary, and was a most popular officer. He joined the M.F.P. in May 1916, and he died of influenza in a Casualty Clearing Station at Cambrai on the 6th of November 1918. His death was the third gap made by the war in the Arbroath Police Force.

PTE. COCHRANE, SCOT. RIFLES.

PRIVATE WILLIAM S. COCHRANE, Scottish Rifles, Ashgrove, Carnoustie, was in a jute factory in Dundee, and was well-known in Carnoustie as a tenor vocalist. On the outbreak of war he became connected with the Army Pay Corps at Perth, rising to the rank of sergeant. In July 1917 he was transferred, and went to France, where he died of wounds on the 26th of October 1918.

2nd-LT. ANDERSON, GREN. GDS.



SECOND-LIEUTENANT A. D. ANDERSON, Grenadier Guards, 13 King's Bench Walk, London, was the son of T. C. Anderson, formerly of Arbroath, and of his wife Catherine Fraser, Maskeliye, Ceylon. He joined the Inns of Court O.T.C., but later went to Mexico, and there his outstanding ability gained for him the post of Comptroller of the Eagle Oil Coy. When war was declared he volunteered, but it was represented to him that he was doing more necessary work by guarding the supply of oil for the services. In 1917, however, he joined the Household Brigade O.T.C., and on reaching France was posted to the King's Coy., 1st Battalion—the first company of the first regiment in the British Infantry—a highly coveted honour. On the 7th of November 1918, on the way to Maubeuge, he was killed by a German machine gun at very close range. His Colonel wrote: "He was intensely brave during the fighting, and we had the greatest admiration for his courage. I am proud to have known him and to have had him in my battalion."

GNR. C. C. M'DONALD, R.F.A.



GUNNER CHAS. CROALL M'DONALD, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-three years of age, was the son of Donald M'Donald and of his wife Mary Ann Croall, East Kirkton, St Vigean. He was a barman in the Lorne Bar when he joined the R.F.A. as a driver in April 1915. He went to France in May 1918, and served there and in Belgium until the 8th of November, when he was killed while driving an ammunition waggon. He was buried in Belgium, eight miles north-east of Courtrai. Gunner M'Donald's brother, John, was killed in action in April 1917. The Rev. C. E. Duff, in referring to the two brothers, said:—"It would be difficult to find two finer young men in the parish."

PTE. J. RENNIE, ROYAL SCOTS.

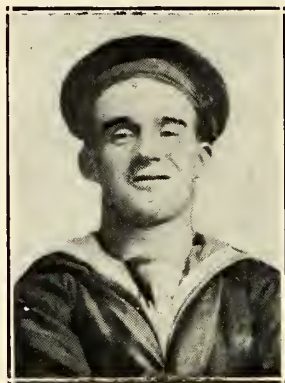
PRIVATE JAMES RENNIE, Royal Scots, thirty-five years of age, 53 Caldrum Street, Dundee, was a brother of Mrs Hennan, 14 Smithy Croft, Arbroath. He enlisted in February 1915, and was presumed to have died in April 1918.

MAJOR SYDNEY WILSON, R.F.A.



MAJOR SYDNEY CUNNINGHAM WILSON, Royal Field Artillery, was the son of John Wilson, Rotomahana, Arbroath. He was thirty-two years of age and had married Florence Lindsay Fairweather, Craigard. He was in his father's manufacturing business, and was an enthusiastic officer in the Forfarshire Battery of the R.F.A., and had been promoted Captain. He was mobilised with the Highland Brigade, and went to France in the spring of 1915. In June 1916 he was gazetted Major, and in 1917 was given command of a Gloucester Battery, and was ordered to Italy with it in November. While on service in the mountains he met with a serious accident, from which he never fully recovered. After being in hospital for eight months, he was posted to Brighton as Senior Major in an Officer Cadet Battery, but had been there only a few weeks when he took ill and pneumonia set in. He died on the 9th of November 1918, and was buried in the Western Cemetery, Arbroath, with full military honours. The following is an extract from a letter signed by the

SEAMAN DAVID BROWN, R.N.



SEAMAN DAVID BEATTIE BROWN, Royal Navy, 34 Helen Street, Arbroath, was the son of William Brown, pilot, Arbroath Harbour. He was thirty-nine years of age, and was a merchant seaman before joining the navy as a minesweeper in July 1916. He died of pneumonia in the 3rd Scottish General Hospital, Stobhill, Glasgow, on the 8th of November 1918.

warrant officers, n.c.o.'s, and men of Major Wilson's Battery:—"We served with him during the latter part of the Somme and through the third battle of Ypres, the worst time we ever had. We all respected and admired him for his undoubted efficiency and his cheerfulness. Whatever happened the Major always smiled and helped us along. . . . We not only respected him as a battery commander, but felt we could turn to him as a friend. Two of Major Wilson's brothers, who had both been wounded, served in the Black Watch, and his brother-in-law, Major Fraser, D.S.O., was in the R.F.A.

GNR. CHARLES MILNE, R.F.A.



GUNNER CHARLES MILNE, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-five years of age, was the son of Charles Milne and of his wife Mary Willocks, 69 Sidney Street, Arbroath. He was an ironmoulder with Messrs Keith & Blackman, Ltd., and had joined the Forfarshire Battery of the R.F.A. (T.F.) as a driver in 1909. He was mobilised at the outbreak of war and went to France with his Battery in May 1915. In November 1918 he came home on leave, and shortly after his arrival he became seriously ill with influenza, followed by pneumonia. He died in Arbroath Infirmary on the 20th of November. Gunner Milne's brother, James, was killed the same year. His father and two brothers also served.

SIG. CHAS. ADAMSON, R.F.A.

SIGNALLER CHARLES ADAMSON, Royal Field Artillery, Peddie Street, Dundee, nephew of Charles Anderson, newsagent, Guthrie Port, Arbroath, was killed in action in Mesopotamia in 1918. His father and brother were also serving.

PTE. ORROCK, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE GEORGE TURNBULL ORROCK, 8th Black Watch, twenty-four years of age, was the son of James Orrock, Redcastle, near Arbroath. He was a farm servant at East Newton when he joined Kitchener's Army in October 1914. He was severely wounded at Loos in October 1915, and for eighteen months was in an English hospital. He never, however, fully recovered, and after a long illness he died in Arbroath Infirmary on the 29th of November 1918. He was buried with full military honours in Inverkeilor Churchyard. Pte. Orrock's brother, John, also served in the Black Watch, and his brother, James, was with the Gordons in India.

CAPT. W. L. MILLAR, R.A.M.C.

CAPTAIN WILLIAM LINTON MILLAR, Royal Army Medical Corps, Forbes, was formerly in Arbroath as an assistant to Dr J. A. Dewar. He was thirty-eight years of age, was married, and left one child. While on service he became seriously ill with pneumonia and died in October 1918.

SGT. W. FOX, BLACK WATCH.



SERGEANT WILLIAM FOX, 5th Black Watch, 79 Blackscroft, Dundee, was the son of David Fox, shoemaker, and of his wife Mary Reid, 3 Ladyloan, Arbroath. He was twenty-eight years of age, had married Kathleen Scanlan, and left one son. Before going to the front he was employed as a machineman by Messrs Douglas Fraser & Sons. He joined the Territorials in 1907 as a private, and when war broke out he was mobilised and went to France in November 1914. His health gave way and he was discharged in 1916, after having served for two years. He died at his home in Dundee on the 7th of December 1918. His brother died of wounds in 1915.

A.M. ALEX. PETRIE, R.A.F.

AIR MECHANIC ALEXANDER PETRIE, Royal Air Force, 66 Howard Street, Arbroath, was forty years of age and had married Wilhelmina Greig. He died suddenly of pneumonia at 3rd Southern General Hospital, Oxford, on the 26th of December 1918, and was buried in the Western Cemetery, Arbroath, with full military honours.

L-CPL. W. PATERSON, R.A.F.



LANCE-CORPORAL WILLIAM PATERSON, Royal Air Force, seventeen years of age, was the sixth son of George Paterson, Dishland Gardens, Arbroath. He was an engine attendant, employed by the Town Council, when he joined the army in 1917, and went to Henlow for training. On the 18th of December 1918, when pulling down the propeller of an aeroplane to start the engine he slipped, and the propeller fractured his skull. He was taken to the Military Hospital at Kempton, where he died next morning. He was buried in the Eastern Cemetery, Arbroath, with military honours. He was one of six brothers who served with the Forces.

PTE. R. KINNEN, SEAFORTH.

PRIVATE RONALD KINNEN, Seaforths, son of Mrs Kinnen, 11 Green Street, Arbroath, enlisted in 1915, but was discharged because of his age. When eighteen he again joined the Black Watch. He was transferred, but had been in France only a fortnight when he was presumed to have died on the 9th of April 1918.

PTE. S. ORAM, BLACK WATCH.



PRIVATE SCOTT ORAM, 1st Black Watch, nineteen years of age, was the son of Henry Oram, and of his wife Mrs Wallace, 10 Garden Street, Arbroath. He was employed at Netherward Mill when he volunteered for service in November 1914. He was taken prisoner at Mons before he was fifteen years of age, and during his four years of captivity went through many trying experiences in Germany and the occupied Russian territory. Just on the eve of home coming he took influenza and died in Schneidemühl Hospital Camp on the 23rd of December 1918.

A.B. JAMES CHRISTIE, R.N.D.

ABLE-SEAMAN JAMES CHRISTIE, Royal Naval Division, twenty-two years of age, 50 Guthrie Port, Arbroath, joined up in November 1915. He was gassed, and had been twice wounded at the Ancre and at Cambrai. He took pneumonia just before demobilisation, and died on the 3rd of March 1919. He was buried in the Eastern Cemetery, Arbroath, with full military honours.

3rd A.M. FRED DORWARD, R.A.F.



THIRD AIR MECHANIC FRED DORWARD, Royal Air Force, twenty-three years of age, was the son of William Dorward, blacksmith, and of his wife Martha Low, 12 Taymouth Terrace, Carnoustie. He was an iron-turner in the Taymouth Engineering Works when he joined the 5th Black Watch in August 1914. In 1917 he was transferred. After serving for four and a half years in France and being twice wounded, he was demobilised, only to die five days later, on the 15th of February 1918, of pneumonia, following influenza.

SEAMAN ROBT. SWANKIE, R.N.

SEAMAN ROBERT SWANKIE, Royal Navy, 35 John Street, Arbroath, was the son of David Swankie, 16 High Street. He was forty years of age and had married Joan Turnbull. Before joining the navy as a minesweeper in March 1916 he was at Netherward Works. On the 5th of April 1919, while serving as a deck hand on the *Fifinella*, which was lying in Pembroke Docks, he fell into the water and was drowned.

CPL. JOHN BOATH, GORDONS.



CORPORAL JOHN S. BOATH, 4th Gordon Highlanders, 24 Millgate Loan, Arbroath, was the son of William Boath and of his wife Helen Mill, 19 Wallace Street. He was forty-two years of age, had married Elizabeth Whytock and left a son and a daughter. He had been a butcher with Mr David Harris, and was for many years the principal salesman to Mr George Harris. Well-known and greatly respected in Arbroath, he was a prominent Freemason, a member of Lodge St Thomas, and was R.W.M. for two years. He was also an office-bearer of Hope Chapter Royal Arch and for five years in succession was R.W.M. of the Free Gardeners' Friendly Society. In August 1916 he joined the 5th Black Watch as a private and was connected with the commissariat department at Ripon Camp. Later he was transferred, and was promoted corporal in June 1918. Early in 1919 he had influenza followed by pneumonia, and he died in Edinburgh Castle Military Hospital on the 4th of February. He was buried in Arbroath Western Cemetery with Masonic honours.

PTE. D. M. WADDELL, A.I.F.



PRIVATE DUNCAN M. WADDELL, 4th Battalion Australian Imperial Force, thirty-two years of age, was the son of Mrs James Waddell, 40 Ernest Street, Arbroath. He was manager at Himmel's Hotel, Sydney. He enlisted in August 1915, and on two occasions was recommended for decoration. He died of pneumonia at No. 2 General Hospital, Le Havre, on the 20th of February 1919 while on his way for demobilisation.

LT. JOHN BORRIE M'NAB, R.E.

LIEUTENANT JOHN BORRIE M'CULLOCH M'NAB, Royal Engineers (T.F.), was the son of Mrs M'Nab, Agra Bank, Carnoustie, and had married Mabel Wilson, Dundee. He had been at the Arbroath High School, and when he joined the O.T.C. in November 1914 was constructing bridges at Carstairs. He became an instructor and in August 1918 went to France. On the 14th of February 1919 Lieut. M'Nab discovered a German mine. In withdrawing the charge the mine exploded and killed him. He was buried in Mons Military Cemetery.

SGT. J. GRANT, ROYAL SCOTS.



SERGEANT JAMES H. S. GRANT, 10th Royal Scots, Parkhill Mains, near Arbroath, was the son of James Grant and of his wife Isabella Hart, 60 Bell Street, Dundee. He married Isabella Fullarton, and was an electrical engineer in Dunfermline when he joined the Highland Cyclist Battalion as a private in November 1914. He served three years on the East Coast, and was then sent to Ireland, transferred to the Royal Scots, and acted as physical instructor. He died of pneumonia at Ballinrobe on the 22nd of February 1919.

SHOEING-SMITH MUDIE, R.F.A.

SHOEING-SMITH GEORGE MUDIE, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-two years of age, was the son of Mary Mudie, Bleachfield Cottage, Carnoustie. He died at Derey-Mortier on the 11th of September 1918.

PTE. CHAS. STURROCK, B.W.

PRIVATE CHARLES STURROCK, Black Watch, was the son of David Sturrock, Alyth, formerly of Carmyllie. He died in Mesopotamia in 1918.

FITTER A. WALLACE, R.F.A.



FITTER ALEXANDER MURRAY WALLACE, Royal Field Artillery, twenty-seven years of age, was the son of James Wallace, Glenisla, Elliot Street, Arbroath. He was a joiner in Glasgow. Drafted to Egypt in March 1916, he served there until he took typhus fever in the summer of 1919 and died on the 5th of June in the 27th General Hospital. Fitter Wallace was one of thirteen members of different branches of the Wallace family who served in the war.

A.M. DAVID ADAM, R.A.F.

AIR MECHANIC DAVID ADAM, Royal Air Force, 20 Hannah Street, Arbroath, was the son of David Smith Adam, Gardyne Street, Frioekheim. He was twenty years of age and was an engineer with Messrs Anderson & Chalmers before he joined up in July 1917. He was drowned near Maubeuge on the 18th of March 1919 through the collapse of a footbridge over the River Sambre. When he fell into the river officers hurried to the spot, but notwithstanding careful search no trace of him could be found.

REPORTED MISSING.

NO OFFICIAL CONFIRMATION OF DEATH HAD BEEN RECEIVED AT THE TIME OF PUBLICATION.

PTE. STRACHAN, SCOTS. GDS.

PRIVATE DAVID STRACHAN, 2nd Scots Guards, twenty-nine years of age, was the son of William Strachan, for many years grieve at Hillhead, Carmyllie. The family had removed to Brechin and Private Strachan was a farm servant in the district. He enlisted on the outbreak of war, and was posted missing in the spring of 1915.

PTE. D. C. BOTHWELL, B.W.

PRIVATE D. C. BOTHWELL, Black Watch, brother of Miss Bothwell, 5 Cross Mill Wynd, Arbroath, had gone to America. He joined up for the British Army there in October 1917, and re-crossed to this country in a vessel which was torpedoed off the Irish Coast. He went to France in July 1918, and was reported missing on the 2nd of September.

PTE. JAS. DAVIE, CANADIANS.

PRIVATE JAMES DAVIE, Canadian Cameron Highlanders, was the son of James Davie, farmer, Bonnington of Tulloes, Carmyllie. He had been a farm servant in the district, but was in Canada when war was declared. He enlisted in the Canadian Camerons, and was subsequently reported missing.

DIED AFTER DEMOBILISATION.

DIED SHORTLY AFTER DEMOBILISATION FROM ILLNESS PROBABLY CONTRACTED DURING SERVICE.

CPL. J. PETERS, ROYAL SCOTS.

CORPORAL JAMES PETERS, 13th Battalion Royal Scots, Machine Gun Section, was the eldest son of George Peters and of his wife Jane Dickie, Abbey House, Arbroath. He was twenty-two years of age, and was an apprentice engineer with Messrs Alexander Shanks & Son at Dens Iron Works. He enlisted in the 13th Royal Scots in October 1915. He was drafted to France in February 1916, and was demobilised on the 5th of February 1919. On his return to Arbroath he took influenza and died on the 16th of February.

2nd A.M. WM. WADDELL, R.A.F.

SECOND AIR MECHANIC WILLIAM WADDELL, Royal Air Force, nineteen years of age, was the eldest son of William Waddell, ironmoulder, and of his wife Christina Proctor, 23 Bank Street, Arbroath. He was a motor mechanic in the employment of Mr David Robbie, motor and cycle agent, Brothock Bridge, when he joined the army in March 1918. Air Mechanic Waddell was stationed at Roehampton, near London, for a year, and had just been demobilised when he took influenza, and died on the 4th of April 1919.

“They feared only dishonour, but with their bodies they stood out the battle ; and so, in a moment big with fate, it was from their glory, rather than from their fear, that they passed away. . . . And having each one given his body to the commonwealth they receive instead thereof a most remarkable sepulchre, not that wherein they are buried so much as that other wherein their glory is laid up, on all occasions both of word and deed, to be remembered evermore ; for to famous men all the earth is a sepulchre ; and their virtues shall be testified not only by the inscription on stone at home, but in all lands wheresoever in the unwritten record of the mind, which far beyond any monument will remain with all men everlastingly.” *Pericles—Thucydides Hist. II.*

“ Non ille pro caris amicis
Aut patria timidus perire.”

INDEX.

	Page		Page
Adam, Gunner Alexander, -	121	Black, Captain Alan, -	173
Adam, Air Mechanic David, -	233	Black, Corporal Alex., -	53
Adam, Private James, -	93	Black, Captain David S., M.C., -	172
Adams, Private Thomas, -	40	Black, Signaller David, M.M., -	220
Adamson, Signaller Charles, -	229	Black, Private Geo., -	115
Adamson, Private James, -	31	Black, Private Geo., Canadians, -	54
Addison, Lance-Corporal Wm., -	157	Black, Private Wm., -	146
Affleck, Private James, -	64	Boath, Corporal John, -	232
Alexander, Private David, -	97	Bothwell, Private D. C., -	234
Alexander, Private Harry, -	71	Bouick, Private David, -	181
Alexander, Sapper James, -	184	Bowden, Gunner James, -	140
Allan, Private Alexander, -	127	Bowdler, Able Seaman, -	199
Allan, Corporal James, M. M., -	165	Bowie, Sergeant John, -	148
Allan, Private James K., -	16	Bowman, Private James, -	93
Anderson, 2nd Lieutenant A. D., -	227	Boyd, Corporal George F., -	137
Anderson, Signaller Alexander, -	192	Boyle, Lance-Corporal James, -	160
Anderson, Trooper Alexander, -	101	Bracelin, 2nd Lieutenant Daniel, -	191
Anderson, Private Archibald R., -	60	Bradford, Private John, -	179
Anderson, Captain D. W., M.C., -	175	Brand, Private Joseph, -	172
Anderson, Private Frederick, -	148	Brand, Gunner Robert, -	92
Anderson, Private George, -	115	Bremner, Able Seaman F., -	29
Anderson, Private James, -	167	Bremner, Private George R., -	50
Anderson, Lieut. S. S., -	45	Brown, Company Sergeant-Major, -	35
Anderson, Private Wm., -	127	Brown, Private David, -	91
Appleby, Lance-Corporal George, -	42	Brown, Seaman David B., -	228
Arthur, Private W., -	13	Brown, Corporal James, -	85
		Brown, Private James, -	161
Bain, Private John, -	195	Brown, Private Melville, -	102
Baird, Private James, -	57	Brown, Sergeant Norman M'L., -	5
Balfour, Private David, -	21	Brown, 2nd Lieutenant Ralph A., -	56
Bannerman, Lance Cpl. Robert L., -	1	Brown, Trooper William G., -	171
Barrie, Private James, -	36	Brown, Private W. M., -	111
Barton, Sergeant Joseph, -	123	Bruce, Captain James, -	118
Batchelor, Private George, -	84	Bruce, Private Wm. A., -	198
Baxter, Private David H., -	129	Bruce, Seaman Wm., -	219
Beaton, Eng. Lt. H. A. F. Lindsay		Buick, Sergeant Geo., -	203
Carnegie, -	22	Buik, Lance-Corporal David, -	98
Beattie, Private David, -	60	Buncle, 2nd Lieutenant Ronald M., -	42
Beattie, Private James, -	56	Burnett, Wireless Officer James, -	110
Beattie, Private Wm., -	140	Butchart, Private Chas., -	182
Beatts, Private Alexander, -	20		
Beatts, Private William, -	214	Cadogan, Private James P., -	68
Bell, Private George, -	8	Cameron, Private Alexander, -	189
Bell, Private James, -	125	Cameron, Private Alex., Guthrie, -	114
Bell, Private Richard, -	99	Cameron, Private James, -	115
Bell, Private Wm. D., -	108	Cargill, Private Adam, -	139
Bennet, Corporal Andrew W., -	152	Cargill, Gunner Alexander, -	60
Bennett, 2nd Lieut. John Nicoll, -	108	Cargill, Lance-Corporal David, -	83
Bennett, Private Wm., -	124	Cargill, Private James, -	90
Benson, Private Harry, -	201	Cargill, Private James M., -	225
Berry, Lieut. J. Leslie, -	189	Cargill, Private John, -	142
Binnie, Private Arthur, -	18	Cargill, Private Robert, -	63
Binnie, Private James, -	205	Carmichael, Lance-Corporal Peter, -	209
Bisset, Private Harry, -	77	Carnegie, Gunner Charles, -	106

	Page
Carnegie, Lieutenant David A.,	98
Carnegie, Driver Thomas S.,	111
Carrie, Lance-Corporal David,	63
Carrie, Private Frederick W.,	175
Carrie, Private Peter,	36
Carrie, Lance-Corporal Stephen,	133
Carter, Com.-Sergt.-Major G. R.,	65
Cathro, Sergeant Alexander,	100
Christie, Lance-Corporal Alex.,	198
Christie, Trooper Andrew D.,	164
Christie, A.B. James,	231
Christie, Private James,	81
Christie, Sergeant John,	59
Christie, Bombardier John E.,	142
Christison, Private David,	2
Christison, Private M'Inroy,	193
Clark, Private George,	215
Clark, Private William,	9
Clark, Private William, Farnell,	10
Cloudsley, Lieutenant Hugh,	59
Clyne, Gunner David,	137
Cochrane, Private Wm. S.,	226
Cook, Private John,	77
Cornie, Private John,	66
Cosgrove, Driver John,	86
Coull, Corporal Stewart M'L.,	72
Coutts, Private Wm. S.,	162
Cowan, Captain John,	184
Cowie, Private James,	141
Crabb, Corporal William,	85
Craig, Private Alexander,	89
Craig, Private David F.,	189
Craig, Private George,	71
Craig, Lance-Corporal Robert,	176
Craig, Private Wilfred A.,	109
Crammond, Sgt. Griffith I., M.M.,	176
Crawford, Sergeant-Major John,	86
Crawford, 2nd Lieutenant W.,	102
Crichton, Private Robert,	59
Croall, Private David,	183
Crofts, Lance-Corporal William B.,	166
Crook, Private George R.,	30
Crowe, Sergeant Albert,	34
Crowe, Private John C.,	142
Cruickshanks, Private William,	77
Cumming, Driver Andrew,	31
Cumming, 2nd Lieut. James L.,	170
Cumming, Private James S.,	51
Cushnie, Lance-Corporal George,	123
Cuthill, Private Thomas,	203
Dalgarno, Private Eric,	192
Davidson, Private Arthur,	78
Davidson, L.-Cpl. James, D.C.M.,	78
Davidson, Private Mark,	223
Davidson, Private Thomas B.,	6
Davidson, Private T. B., Cairnie St.,	61
Dave, Private James,	234
Davis, Piper John,	46
Dawson, Seaman George R.,	112

	Page
Deboys, Driver Norman,	113
Deuchars, Driver David,	190
Dewar, Private R. D.,	125
Dick, Fitter George D.,	130
Dickson, 2nd Lieutenant Murray,	225
Dickson, Bombardier William,	206
Dilly, Sen. Wireless Op. Thomas,	177
Dinnie, Private George,	73
Doig, Sergeant,	6
Donald, Private William,	17
Donaldson, Private Alexander,	144
Donaldson, Private David,	25
Donaldson, Private James,	41
Donaldson, Private Robert E.,	103
Donaldson, Private William,	58
Dorward, Air Mechanic Fred.,	231
Douglas, Sergeant James,	191
Doyle, Private David,	169
Doyle, Private Richard,	78
Drury, Driver Edward G.,	202
Drury, Private James B.,	164
Duffus, Lance-Sergeant Harry,	180
Duncan, Private Hay,	21
Duncan, Lance-Corporal John,	154
Duncan, Private Joseph,	28
Duncan, Sergeant-Major J. C.,	132
Duncan, Private W.,	113
Duncan, Private Wm., Carmyllie,	125
Dundas, Chief Petty Officer Alex., D.S.M.,	47
Dundas, Private Charles,	178
Dundas, Private John Milne,	12
Duthie, Private William,	208
Eccles, Sergeant Albert E.,	144
Elder, Sergeant John,	155
Ellis, Private Arthur D.,	75
Emslie, Gunner John A.,	87
Esplin, Private Charles,	218
Esplin, Lance-Corporal Stewart,	24
Fairweather, Private James,	104
Fairweather, Sergeant John, M.M.,	99
Falconer, Lance-Corporal Fred M.,	67
Falconer, Private James G.,	128
Falconer, Wireless Oper. Ronald,	208
Falconer, Private Tom,	62
Falconer, Lance-Sergeant William,	7
Farquhar, Lance-Corporal Hugh,	130
Farquhar, Private Samuel,	5
Farquhar, Lieutenant W. R.,	165
Farquharson, Private George,	185
Farquharson, Bombardier John,	88
Fearn, Private David,	27
Fell, Sergeant David,	211
Fettes, Private John,	101
Fincher, Private Charles,	18
Findlay, Private Alfred,	150
Findlay, Lance-Sergeant Robert G.,	123
Finlay, Private Horace,	111

	Page
Fitzcharles, Private George, -	167
Fleming, Private William, -	109
Fleming, Able Seaman Wm. W., -	13
Forbes, Stoker Alexander A., -	131
Ford, Sergeant Edward, D.C.M., -	70
Ford, Corporal J. A., -	217
Forsyth, Sergeant John, -	195
Foulis, Private William, -	80
Fox, Sergeant James, -	9
Fox, Sergeant William, -	230
Fraser, Private Charles T., -	89
Fraser, Company-Sergt.-Major J. S.,	166
Fraser, Private William, -	105
Frew, Captain David T. C., -	76
Fullerton, Private William, -	51
Fyfe, Private John, -	96
Galway, Private William E., -	92
Garrard, 2nd Lieut. F. G., M.M., -	186
Geddes, Private Charles, -	152
Geekie, Private David, -	20
Gerrard, Private Allan, -	52
Gibb, Captain Alexander R., -	80
Gibb, Corporal Arthur, -	30
Gibb, Private Norman A., -	189
Gibson, Private James, -	220
Gibson, Sergeant Joseph, -	200
Gibson, Lieutenant Norman, -	154
Gill, 2nd Engineer Alexander, -	163
Gill, Lance-Corporal Frank, -	187
Gill, Private Robert, -	47
Glass, Lance-Corporal Stephen, -	45
Glass, Colour-Sergeant Victor, -	8
Glen, Private Alexander, -	148
Glen, Lance-Corporal James, -	6
Goodman, Private Edward, -	185
Gordon, Gunner Thomas, -	120
Gowans, Lance-Corporal Charles, -	42
Graham, Private James, -	7
Grahame, Private David, -	217
Grant, Private Henry, -	211
Grant, Sergeant James H. S., -	233
Gray, Private David, -	35
Gray, Seaman Franklin, -	4
Gray, Lance-Corporal G., -	29
Gray, Private James T., -	26
Gray, Sergeant John, -	145
Gray, Lance-Corporal John B., -	153
Gray, Private John M., -	197
Gray, Private John Y., -	155
Gray, Private William, -	105
Green, Private Albert, -	199
Grove, Sergeant William, -	213
Guild, Private Alfred, -	176
Guthrie, Captain John Neil, -	26
Hagan, Corporal John, -	34
Hall, Captain George, -	182
Hanton, Lance-Corporal Joseph, -	87
Hardie, Seaman James, -	161

	Page
Hardie, Sergeant William, -	169
Harper, Corporal Charles H., -	94
Harris, Private James A., -	211
Harris, A.B. John S., -	165
Harris, Captain W. T., M.C., -	62
Hastings, Private George, -	155
Hebenton, Private William, -	93
Henderson-Hamilton, Capt. Chas.,	15
Henderson-Hamilton, Lieut. James,	43
Henderson, Private James, -	133
Henderson, Gunner John, -	133
Hendry, Lieutenant Alistair, -	140
Hendry, Private Charles, -	163
Herd, Private William, -	74
Herron, Private Frederick N., -	139
Hogg, Sergeant David S., -	66
Hogg, Private George E., -	39
Hood, Chief Officer George W., -	157
Howie, Corporal William, -	43
Howie, Private William, -	49
Hughes, Private William, -	88
Hunter, Lieutenant Alexander F., -	52
Hunter, Engineer George, -	51
Hunter, Captain Hope, -	158
Hunter, Lance-Corporal James, -	147
Hutchison, Private J., -	38
Hutton, Private David, -	14
Hutton, Corporal Far. William, -	200
Ireland, Private David J. C., -	79
Irvine, Seaman William J., -	89
Jack, Private D.S.M., -	49
Jack, Private Robert L. R., -	11
Jack, Corporal William, -	38
Jack, Private William D., -	48
Jagger, Petty Officer John, -	44
Jamieson, Seaman Alexander P., -	92
Jamieson, Private David, -	39
Jamieson, Private David F., -	105
Jarrett, Private William W., -	19
Johnston, Corpl. Frederick, M.M.,	119
Jolly, Lance-Corporal John, -	104
Jones, Bombardier Edward W., -	185
Keillor, Private Charles, -	28
Keillor, Seaman Robert, -	146
Keillor, Lieutenant Thomas, M.C.,	210
Keir, Private John, -	198
Keith, Private Joseph, -	102
Kelly, Private Peter, -	164
Kennedy, Private A., -	151
Kenny, Private James, -	109
Kerr, Lieutenant James, -	83
Kerr, Signaller John, -	65
Kidd, Sergeant Alexander, -	96
Kidd, Gunner George, -	124
Kinloch, Private Alexander, -	159
Kinnear, Private Roland, -	230
Kitson, Lieut. Frederick N. E., -	74

	Page
Kitto, Sergeant David A., -	156
Knight, Corporal John, -	27
Kydd, 2nd Lieutenant F. P., -	67
Kydd, Private Alexander M., -	216
Kydd, Corporal Charles W., -	207
Kydd, Private David, -	17
Kydd, Private Douglas, -	32
Kydd, 2nd Lieutenant Henry J. N., -	185
Kydd, Sergeant Robert E. G., -	178
Kydd, 2nd Lieutenant William S., -	105
Laird, Gunner Alexander, -	155
Laird, Private David, -	107
Laird, 2nd Lieutenant James D., -	168
Laird, Private James K., -	157
Lamb, Private David, -	14
Lamb, Lieutenant Patrick J., -	217
Lamb, Lance-Corporal Sidney, -	69
Lamb, Acting-Sergeant William, -	46
Law, Private James, -	15
Lawton, Lance-Corporal Norman, -	173
Leadingham, Corporal Arthur, -	36
Lee, Private John, -	120
Lee, Private Robert, -	30
Leonard, Private James, -	117
Leslie, Private Frank, -	149
Leslie, Private James, -	147
Lindsay, Private Alexander, -	7
Lindsay, Lance-Cpl. Douglas K., -	200
Lindsay, Private James, -	216
Lindsay, Lance-Corporal William, -	226
Low, Captain Alexander P., -	58
Low, Private George, -	225
Low, Private William, -	149
Lownie, Gunner William, -	70
Lowson, Private George, -	179
Lundie, Private James, -	69
Magnire, Gunner Thomas, -	73
Malcolm, Private Joseph, -	47
Malcolm, Private William, -	81
Manby, Private J., -	75
Mangan, Private Richard A., -	83
Mann, Private Alexander, -	69
Mann, Private Allan B., -	202
Mann, Private George, -	113
Mann, Private Henry L., -	74
Mann, Lance-Corporal John, -	39
Mann, Private William, -	219
Marquis, Sergeant Ernest, -	48
Marr, Private Gordon, -	197
Marshall, Sergt. Alexander, M.M., -	127
Marshall, Acting-Sergt. Fred L., -	10
Marshall, Private George, -	135
Marshall, Private H., -	224
Marshall, Private James W., -	182
Marshall, A.B. Robert, -	33
Martin, Private Thomas, -	99
Masson, Private Peter, -	65
Masterton, Private Gilbert, -	15

	Page
Mathewson, Private John, M.M., -	83
Matthew, Private James, -	201
Matthew, Private Walter W., -	97
Matthews, Sergeant Frederick, -	122
Maxwell, Lance-Corporal J., -	25
Maxwell, Private William, -	187
Meek, Private Alexander, -	87
Meekison, Private Wilfred, -	54
Meldrum, Private George, -	70
Melville, Private William, -	13
Michie, Lance-Corporal John, -	206
Middleton, Private Alexander, -	159
Middleton, Corporal George, -	55
Middleton, Gunner William, -	223
Mill, Gunner David, -	94
Mill, Staff-Surgeon George R., -	162
Mill, Chief Engineer James, -	168
Millar, Private Arthur, -	188
Millar, Captain William L., -	229
Miller, Sapper Alexander, -	203
Miller, Sergeant G. E., -	39
Miller, 2nd Lieutenant Robert G., -	106
Miller, Lance-Corporal William, -	61
Mills, Gunner William, -	117
Milne, Gunner Charles, -	229
Milne, Private Charles, -	94
Milne, Private Duncan, -	153
Milne, Private George, -	175
Milne, Private James, -	21
Milne, Stretcher-Bearer James, -	183
Milne, Private John F. S., -	195
Milne, Lieutenant R. Conway, -	95
Milne, Private Robert, -	226
Mitchell, Gunner Alexander, -	100
Mitchell, Private Alexander, -	208
Mitchell, Pte. Alexander, Detroit, -	84
Mitchell, Lance-Corporal David A., -	205
Mitchell, Sergeant Frederick, -	106
Mitchell, Corporal James, -	202
Mitchell, Private John, -	3
Mitchell, Private Robert, -	5
Mitchell, Lance-Corporal Thos. F., -	217
Moir, Sergeant Charles, -	107
Moir, Driver George, -	113
Moore, Lance-Corporal Robert, -	168
Morison, Captain Alfred J., -	134
Morris, Private Kenneth, -	207
Morris, Private William, -	81
Morrison, Private Douglas, -	220
Morrison, Bombardier James, -	82
Morrison, Private James, -	121
Morrison, Corporal John, -	116
Mortimer, Private David, -	170
Mortimer, Private James, -	183
Mortimer, Private William, -	223
Morton, Fitter Edward D., -	117
Mostyn, Private Peter, -	22
Muckart, Corporal David, -	43
Muckart, Sapper John, -	186
Muckhart, Private Richard, -	118

	Page
Mudie, Shoeing-Smith George, -	233
Mundin, Private David S., -	76
Munro, Gunner Alexander, -	222
Munro, Gunner David, -	204
Munro, Private James, -	93
Murray, Gunner Alexander, -	109
Murray, Corporal David, -	33
Murray, Private David, -	67
Murray, Private George, -	62
Murray, Gunner James, -	51
Murray, Private James K., -	9
Myles, Signaller Russell, -	63
Myles, Captain Thomas B., M.C., -	126
Macdonald, Private Charles, -	3
Macdonald, Lieut. Ronald A. L., -	64
Macfarlane, Private George, -	132
Macgregor, Private Ben, -	159
Mackay, Private Donald, -	204
MacLennan, Corporal James, -	153
Maclure, Private Edward, -	46
Macpherson, Seaman David, -	53
Macpherson, Sergeant Donald, -	203
M'Andrew, Private William, -	38
M'Arthur, Private William, -	59
M'Auley, Private David C., -	28
M'Bey, Private James, -	134
M'Combie, Private Joseph R., -	79
M'Connell, Lance-Cpl. John, M.M., -	218
M'Donald, Gunner Charles C., -	227
M'Donald, Private John, -	103
M'Farlane, Private Thomas, -	82
M'Glashan, Cpl. Farrier Donald, -	143
M'Gowan, Private William, -	180
M'Gregor, Captain A. J., M.C., -	212
M'Gregor, 2nd Lieut. Alexander, -	183
M'Gregor, Private Arthur, -	71
M'Gregor, Private David, -	63
M'Gregor, Private George, -	25
M'Gregor, Private Thomas, -	17
M'Intosh, Private James, -	23
M'Intosh, Lance-Corporal Norman, -	141
M'Intosh, Private William, -	104
M'Ivor, Sergeant Thomas, -	52
M'Kendrick, Private Andrew, -	145
M'Kinnon, Private James, -	89
M'Knight, Private Alexander, -	85
M'Lauchlan, Private John, -	131
M'Leod, Sub-Lieutenant Arthur, -	152
M'Leod, Rifleman John, -	126
M'Nab, Lieutenant J. Borrie, -	232
M'Naughton, Sergt.-Maj. Harold V., -	149
M'Quattie, Shoeing-Smith Alex., -	53
Nairn, Private Frank F., -	194
Nairn, Private James, -	40
Napier, Private John C., -	194
Neilson, Corporal Tom, -	194
Ness, Private A., -	19
Nicol, Corporal Alfred, -	156

	Page
Nicoll, Private Andrew, -	99
Nicoll, Gunner Percy, -	100
Norrie, Private E., -	135
Oakley, Private George, -	207
Ogg, Stoker Hamilton, -	171
Ogg, Bombardier William, -	177
Ogg, Qr.-Master-Sergt. William, -	35
Ogilvie, Private David, -	145
Ogilvie, Private George, -	174
Oram, Private Scott, -	231
Orr, Private David, -	179
Orr, Private David C., -	170
Orrock, Private George, -	229
Ouchterlony, Major J. P. H., D.S.O., -	112
Ovenstone, Corporal Peter, -	151
Owler, Gunner George, -	129
Parker, Bugler Bertie A. R., -	32
Paterson, Private Alexander F., -	158
Paterson, Gunner Colin G., -	188
Paterson, Private James C., -	160
Paterson, Gunner Stewart, -	190
Paterson, Lance-Corporal William, -	230
Paton, Private William, -	204
Pattullo, Private Allan, -	95
Pattullo, Driver David, -	64
Pattullo, Private Harry, -	24
Pattullo, Corporal James A., -	84
Pattullo, Seaman William, -	134
Paul, Private Alexander, -	65
Pearson, Lance-Corporal John, -	129
Peters, Corporal James, -	234
Peters, Private John, -	120
Peters, Private John H., -	97
Petrie, Air Mechanic Alexander, -	230
Petrie, Seaman Alexander, -	201
Petrie, 2nd Lieutenant Arnold, -	182
Petrie, Private Arthur C., -	79
Petrie, Arm.-Sergt. Robert M., -	40
Philip, Private George, -	61
Philip, Private William, -	206
Phillips, Private James, -	143
Plinn, Sergeant Francis D., -	18
Playford, Lieut. Patrick Randal, -	114
Porter, Private Thomas, -	171
Porter, Sergeant William, -	131
Pringle, Driver Frederick, -	161
Proctor, Driver Frederick G., -	188
Pryde, Gunner Robert, -	145
Pyper, Private David, -	44
Quinn, Private J., -	222
Rae, Lance-Sergeant William, -	143
Ramsay, Private David, -	222
Ramsay, Stretcher-bearer David, -	72
Ramsay, Driver James, -	91
Ramsay, Private James, -	61
Ramsay, Private John, -	172

	Page		Page
Ramsay, Seaman Thomas R., -	161	Shaw, Private William, -	34
Redford, Private Alexander, -	146	Shelston, Gunner Charles, -	219
Reekie, Private Andrew, -	213	Shepherd, Private James, -	104
Reid, Private Charles, -	33	Shepherd, Private John, -	184
Reid, Private David, -	97	Sheriff, Private Alexander, -	179
Reid, Private George, -	162	Sheriff, Private George, -	75
Reid, Gunner William, -	224	Sievwright, Private David R., -	139
Reid, Private William, -	29	Sim, Private David, -	46
Reid, Seaman William, -	114	Sim, Sapper Lewis H., -	136
Reid, Private William C., -	36	Sim, Private William, -	68
Rennie, Private Andrew, -	24	Simpson, Private Albert, -	66
Rennie, Sergeant Andrew, -	116	Simpson, Sergeant Andrew, -	91
Rennie, Private James, -	227	Simpson, 2nd Lieut. Douglas A., -	41
Rennie, Corporal W., M.M., -	127	Simpson, Private John, -	57
Rennie, Lance-Corporal William, -	88	Simpson, Private Thomas W., -	194
Richardson, 2nd Lieut. Arthur B., -	187	Simpson, Gunner W., -	156
Ritchie, Lance-Corporal David, -	167	Simpson, Private W., -	163
Ritchie, Private George, -	33	Skea, Bombardier James, -	145
Ritchie, Private James, -	60	Skea, Private Thomas, -	144
Ritchie, Corporal William, -	3	Skea, Private W., -	15
Robb, Driver John, -	110	Skene, Private John G., -	50
Robb, Driver Norman A. W., -	196	Smart, Sergeant Alexander, -	150
Roberts, Private Frank, -	2	Smart, Private James, -	221
Roberts, Private F., Newbigging, -	190	Smart, Private John, -	210
Roberts, Lance-Corporal George, -	201	Smart, Private John H., -	4
Robertson, Lance-Cpl. Alexander, -	151	Smith, Corporal Alexander, -	213
Robertson, Private Alexander, -	101	Smith, Lance-Corporal Alexander, -	23
Robertson, Private Arthur, -	95	Smith, Private Alexander, -	14
Robertson, Private Charles, -	215	Smith, Engineer Alexander D., -	135
Robertson, Private David, -	122	Smith, Private Charles, -	42
Robertson, Private Edward W., -	123	Smith, Sergeant David, -	55
Robertson, Sapper Frank, -	91	Smith, Gunner Edward M., -	86
Robertson, Major Herbert, M.C., -	171	Smith, Private Edwin H., -	215
Robertson, Private Hugh, -	82	Smith, Private George, -	31
Robertson, Private James, -	121	Smith, Private James, -	221
Robertson, Private Norman, -	57	Smith, Lance-Corporal James D., -	37
Robertson, Sapper Ralph, -	167	Smith, Private John, -	10
Robertson, Private Thomas, -	71	Smith, Private John G., -	1
Robertson, Private William, -	153	Smith, Private Joseph S., -	2
Robinson, Gunner Frank, -	125	Smith, Private Norman, -	120
Rodger, Private Arthur, -	48	Smith, Private Norman J. A., -	16
Rose, Lance-Corporal William, -	17	Smith, Stoker Robert, -	3
Ross, Private Andrew, -	205	Smith, Private Sydney, -	44
Ross, Private George, -	19	Smith, Private Thomas C., -	219
Ross, Lance-Corporal James P., -	214	Smith, Private William, -	37
Russell, Seaman Francis, -	110	Smith, Eng. Sub-Lieutenant, -	92
Rutherford, Corporal James, -	218	Snowball, Private Bert, -	30
		Soutar, Private James, -	90
Savege, Private Horatio, -	11	Spark, Gunner William M., M.M., -	169
Scott, Private Alfred, -	138	Spence, Private Edward Y., -	118
Scott, Lieutenant Arnold, -	193	Spence, Private George, -	107
Scott, Private George, -	151	Spiers, Private Alexander, -	23
Scott, Signaller J., -	163	Spink, Private Edward, -	96
Scott, Private Robert S., -	72	Spink, Private Henry, -	24
Scott, Private Thomson, -	54	Spink, Seaman James F., -	119
Scrimgeour, Lance-Corpl. David, -	35	Spink, Gunner William, -	143
Scrimgeour, Private James, -	111	Stark, Private James C., -	221
Scroggie, Lieutenant Valentine, -	199	Steele, 2nd Lieut. Walter F. B., -	147
Shanks, Private Arthur, -	216	Stephen, Lance-Corporal David M., -	5
Shaw, Sergeant Alfred, -	136	Stephen, Private James, -	53

	Page		Page
Stewart, Sergeant Adam, - -	215	Tosh, Private James, - - -	85
Stewart, Private Archibald, - -	35	Traill, Gunner James G., - -	193
Stewart, Lance-Corporal Charles, -	103		
Stewart, Private David, - -	137	Urquhart, Sergeant Harry, - -	173
Stewart, Private James, - -	77		
Stewart, Private John, - -	178	Valentine, Private Alexander, -	16
Stewart, Artificer Robert, - -	49	Valentine, Private Alexander D., -	154
Stewart, Private William, M.M., -	186	Valentine, Private Henry G., -	98
Stewart, Pte. William, N. Tarry, -	196	Vey, Private Thomas, - - -	224
Stormont, 2nd Lieutenant W. L., -	199		
Stornmonth, Private William, -	195	Waddell, Private Duncan, - -	232
Stott, Private George M., - -	197	Waddell, Air Mechanic William, -	234
Strachan, Private David, - -	234	Wallace, Fitter Alexander, - -	233
Strachan, Private Thomas, - -	12	Walton, Private Arthur, - -	7
Strachan, Seaman Thomas D., -	159	Walker, Lance-Corporal William, -	73
Strathern, Seaman David B., -	27	Warden, Private Charles A., -	97
Stuart, Lieut. George D. G., -	138	Watson, Private David L., - -	223
Stuart, Captain James O. G., M.C.,	174	Watson, Private Everard H. G., -	57
Stuart, Gunner Thomas, - -	181	Watson, Private John, - -	27
Stuart, Lance-Cpl. Wm., D.C.M., -	22	Watson, Private John, Rosebank, -	169
Sturrock, Lance-Cpl. Alexander, -	222	Watt, Private Alexander, - -	166
Sturrock, Private Charles, - -	233	Watt, Gunner George, - - -	212
Sturrock, Private James, - -	225	Watt, Lance-Corporal James W., -	122
Sturrock, A. B. Norman, - -	214	Webster, Lieutenant Joseph F., -	4
Sutherland, Private Adam, - -	55	Weir, Private Charles, - - -	75
Suttie, Private J., - - -	213	Weir, Gunner David, - - -	88
Swankie, Private Daniel, - -	122	White, Private Robert, - - -	11
Swankie, Corporal Peter, - -	211	Whitlaw, Sergeant Charles, M.M.,	196
Swankie, Mine Sweeper Robert, -	231	Whitton, Private John, - - -	37
Swinton, Lance-Corporal David, -	182	Whitton, Sergeant John, M.M., -	90
Symon, Private Alexander, - -	150	Whyte, Private James, - - -	103
		Whytock, Lance-Corporal Arthur, -	76
Tasker, Private Robert, - -	141	Wilkie, Private James, - - -	20
Taylor, Private Arthur, - -	101	Wilkie, Private John, - - -	147
Taylor, Lance-Corporal Arthur D.,	209	Williamson, Private Arthur S., -	107
Taylor, Gunner D., - - -	181	Williamson, Gunner Edward B., -	216
Taylor, Private George L., - -	38	Williamson, A.B. Lawrence, - -	124
Thoms, Private A., - - -	165	Wilson, Private George, - - -	224
Thomson, Lieut. Charles W., -	209	Wilson, Lieutenant James, - -	193
Thomson, Corporal Edwin, - -	12	Wilson, Private Robert S., - -	68
Thomson, Private George, - -	130	Wilson, Private Ronald, - - -	180
Thomson, Private James, - -	135	Wilson, Major Sydney, - - -	228
Thomson, Private Peter, - -	69	Wishart, Private Albert, - -	128
Thomson, Private Roy, - - -	67	Wishart, Engineer Alexander, -	129
Thomson, Pte. Roy, Friockheim, -	170	Wishart, Gunner W. G., - - -	47
Thomson, Private William, - -	177	Withington, Corporal Charles, -	212
Tocher, Seaman Henry, - - -	116	Wood, Private J. R. E., - - -	108
Todd, Private Andrew, - - -	90	Wyllie, Corporal David, - - -	136
Todd, Private James, - - -	87	Wyllie, Gunner David, - - -	215
Todd, Private John, - - -	147		
Todd, Private Samuel, - - -	37	Yeaman, Private Edward, - - -	19
Todd, Private W. H., - - -	121	Young, Sergeant David B., - -	132

For permission to reproduce a number of the photographs we are indebted to the following Arbroath photographers:—Mr and Mrs W. J. ANCKORS, Messrs W. H. GEDDES & SON, Mr A. GIBSON, and Mr A. C. MILNE.

